1	BEFORE THE	
2	CALIFORNIA STATE WATER RESOURCES CONTROL BOARD	
3		
4	CALIFORNIA WATERFIX WATER)	
5	RIGHT CHANGE PETITION HEARING)	
6	JOE SERNA, JR. BUILDING	
7	CALIFORNIA ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AGENCY	
8	COASTAL HEARING ROOM	
9	1001 I STREET	
10	SECOND FLOOR	
11	SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA	
12		
13	PART 2 REBUTTAL	
14		
15	Monday, August 27, 2018	
16	9:30 a.m.	
17		
18	Volume 46	
19	Pages 1 - 257	
20		
21		
22	Reported By: Candace Yount, CSR No. 2737, RMR, CCRR	
23	(a.m. session) Deborah Fuqua, CSR No. 12948	
24	(p.m. session)	
25	Utilizing Computer-Aided Transcription	
	California Reporting, LLC - (510) 224-4476 www.CaliforniaReporting.com	

ii

1	APPEARANCES
2	CALIFORNIA WATER RESOURCES BOARD
3	Division of Water Rights
4	Board Members Present:
5 6	Tam Doduc, Co-Hearing Officer Felicia Marcus, Chair & Co-Hearing Officer Dorene D'Adamo, Board Member
7	Staff Present:
8 9 10	Andrew Deeringer, Senior Staff Attorney Conny Mitterhofer, Supervising Water Resource Control Engineer (a.m.) Jean McCue (p.m.)
11	PART 2 REBUTTAL
12	For Petitioners:
13	California Department of Water Resources:
14 15	James (Tripp) Mizell Jolie-Ann Ansley Thomas Berliner
16 17 18 19	The U.S. Department of the Interior: Amy L. Aufdemberge, Esq. For State Water Contractors: Stefanie Morris
20	Rebecca Sheehan
22	
23	
24	
25	

iii

1	APPEARANCES (Continued)
2	FOR PROTESTANTS AND INTERESTED PARTIES:
3	For Save the California Delta Alliance:
4	Michael Brodsky
5	For California Water Research:
6	Deirdre Des Jardins
7	For Local Agencies of the North Delta, et al.:
8	Osha Meserve
9	For Snug Harbor Resorts, LLC:
10	Nicole S. Suard, Esq.
11	For Westlands Water District and San Luis & Delta-Mendota Water Authority:
12	Daniel J. O'Hanlon
13	
14	For California Sportfishing Protection Alliance (CSPA), California Water Impact Network (C-WIN), and AquAlliance:
15	Chris Shutes
16 17	For Pacific Coast Federation of Fishermen's Associations, et al.:
18	Alexis Krieg
19	For Barbara Daly / North Delta C.A.R.E.S.:
20	Barbara Daly
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

iv

1	I N D E X		
2	WITNESSES		
3	SAVE THE CALIFORNIA DELTA ALLIANCE, et a WITNESSES	l.: PAGE	VOL.
4			
5	MORGAN, FRANK WELLS, BILL (Witnesses Previously Sworn)		
6	Direct examination by Mr. Brodsky	8	47
	Cross-examination by Ms. Des Jardins	19	47
7	Cross-examination by Ms. Suard	24	47
8	BRODKSY, MICHAEL (Witness Previously Sworn)		
9	Direct Narrative by Mr. Brodsky	29	47
	Cross-examination by Ms. Des Jardins	34	47
10			
11	PACIFIC COAST FEDERATION OF FISHERMEN'S AND LOCAL AGENCIES OF THE NORTH DELTA, E		ATION
12	WITNESSES	PAGE	VOL.
13	OPPENHEIM, NOAH		
14	STOKELY, THOMAS DES JARDINS, DEIRDRE		
15	(Witnesses Previously Sworn) Direct examination by Ms. Krieg	40	47
13	Cross-examination by Mr. O'Hanlon	77	47
16	Cross-examination resumed by Ms. Ansley	109	47
	Cross-examination resumed by Ms. Ansley		47
17	Redirect examination by Ms. Krieg	156	47
18	NORTH DELTA C.A.R.E.S		
	WITNESSES	PAGE	VOL.
19			
20	DALY, BARBARA		
20	(Witness previously sworn) Direct testimony	165	47
21	Cross-examination by Ms. Des Jardins	172	47
	Cross-examination by Ms. Suard	190	47
22			
23			
24			
_ 1			

25

1	EXHIBITS			
2				
3	SNUG HARBOR, LLC WITNESSES	PAGE	VOL.	
4	SUARD, NIKKI			
5	(Witness previously sworn) Direct testimony	198	47	
6	Cross-examination by Ms. Des Jardins	243	47	
	SAVE THE CALIFORNIA DELTA ALLIANCE, et a			
7	EXHIBITS	PAGE	VOL.	
8	Exhibits received	35	47	
9	PACIFIC COAST FEDERATION OF FISHERMEN'S ASSOCIATION			
10	AND LOCAL AGENCIES OF THE NORTH DELTA, I EXHIBITS	PAGE		
11	202-R	162	47	
	203	162		
12	204	162	47	
	205	162	47	
13	206	162	47	
	207	162	47	
14	208 162		47	
15	STATE WATER RESOURCES CONTROL BOARD			
16	EXHIBITS	PAGE	VOL.	
	(To be determined)			
17				
18	NORTH DELTA C.A.R.E.S.: EXHIBITS	PAGE	VOI.	
10		IAGE	VOL.	
19		296		
	2-41	296	47	
20	2-42	296	47	
0.1	2-43	296	47	
21	2-44	296	47	
2.2	2-45	296	47 47	
22	2-50 2-51	296 296	47 47	
23	2-51	296 296	47 47	
43	2-55	296	47	
24	2-61	296	47	
25				

- 1 Monday, August 27, 2018 9:30 a.m.
- 2 PROCEEDINGS
- 3 ---000---
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Good
- 5 morning, everyone. Happy Monday. Welcome back to this
- 6 Water Right Change Petition hearing for the California
- 7 WaterFix Project.
- 8 I am Tam Doduc. To my right is Board Chair
- 9 and Co-Hearing Officer Felicia Marcus. I don't know if
- 10 we'll be joined by Board Member Dee Dee D'Adamo or not,
- 11 but if she's not here, I'm sure she'll be watching on
- 12 the Webcast. To my left are Andrew Deeringer and Conny
- 13 Mitterhofer. We're also being assisted by Mr. Hunt
- 14 today.
- I see all familiar -- Oh, I do see one new
- 16 face, at least one I don't recognize, so we'll go
- 17 through the three announcements.
- 18 Please take a moment and identify the exit
- 19 closest to you. In the event of an emergency, we will
- 20 evacuate this room, taking the stairs not the
- 21 elevators, down to the first floor and meet in the park
- 22 across the street.
- 23 If you're not able to use the stairs, please
- 24 flag down one of the security safety monitors and they
- 25 will direct you into a protected area.

1 Second announcement: This is being Webcasted

- 2 and recorded, so speak into the microphone and make
- 3 sure that it is turned on by pushing the little button
- 4 that says "push" and that the green light is lit.
- 5 Our court reporter is with us. Thank you.
- 6 And if you need to have a copy of the
- 7 transcript sooner than the conclusion of Part 2, please
- 8 make your arrangements directly with her.
- 9 And, finally and more importantly, please take
- 10 a moment and put all your noise-making devices on
- 11 silent, vibrate, do not disturb, off. Even if you
- 12 think they are, please take a moment and check.
- 13 All right. A couple housekeeping matters
- 14 before we turn to Mr. Brodsky.
- We will be taking a slightly longer lunch
- 16 break today in order to go into closed session. And,
- 17 so, depending on how things play out, I would like to
- 18 take our lunch break sometime before 12:30 and we will
- 19 resume at 2 o'clock.
- 20 Any other housekeeping matters?
- 21 MR. BRODSKY: Yes, if I may.
- 22 A couple of things:
- 23 Captain Morgan does have a cruise booked on
- 24 his cruise ship this afternoon that he has to Captain
- 25 and --

1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Oh, we should move

- 2 the hearing there, then.
- 3 (Laughter.)
- 4 MR. BRODSKY: Okay. I'm sure there's an open
- 5 invitation.
- 6 So we're hoping he gets out of here before
- 7 noon, which I thought would be the case, in any event.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I believe so.
- 9 Unless something has changed, I had only DWR for 30
- 10 minutes, Miss Meserve for 25, Miss Des Jardins for 20,
- 11 as far as cross-examination for this group.
- MR. BRODSKY: Okay. And then, also, maybe to
- 13 facilitate that and also generally to facilitate smooth
- 14 sailing, to continue the metaphor, I'm acting as a
- 15 witness and an attorney both today, which isn't
- 16 unprecedented in these hearings but is a bit unusual.
- So I'm wondering if it might facilitate --
- 18 perhaps even Mr. Mizell might even agree -- to let
- 19 Mr. Wells and Morgan be sworn, give their testimony and
- 20 be done, and then let me give my testimony separately.
- 21 My testimony is very brief. It essentially --
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Certainly.
- 23 MR. BRODSKY: -- is to authenticate a
- 24 document.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay. All right.

- 1 MR. BRODSKY: Does Mr. Mizell have any opinion
- 2 on that?
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I don't think -- I
- 4 don't see any objections.
- 5 And I believe both Mr. Wells and Mr. Morgan
- 6 appeared before us before and have already taken the
- 7 oath.
- 8 WITNESS MORGAN: Yes.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes.
- 10 Any other housekeeping matters?
- 11 Mr. Mizell.
- MR. MIZELL: Yes. Good morning.
- So, before the testimony begins, I have a
- 14 motion to strike a small portion of --
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay. I'm sorry.
- 16 Before we get to that --
- 17 MR. MIZELL: Okay.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: -- no other
- 19 housekeeping matter?
- 20 All right. Let's turn our attention to this
- 21 particular panel of witnesses.
- 22 And -- I'm sorry -- let the record show we've
- 23 now been joined by Board Member Dee Dee D'Adamo.
- MR. MIZELL: So --
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Mizell.

- 1 MR. MIZELL: Yes. There's a limited portion
- 2 of -- of Mr. Morgan's testimony from Page 19, Line 23
- 3 through Page 22, Line 6, which deals exclusively with
- 4 Aquatic Weeds, provides no citation to which -- which
- 5 testimony in the case in chief it's responding to.
- 6 I believe it's out of scope. There has not
- 7 been extensive testimony on Aquatic Weeds and I
- 8 certainly don't think that it provides a basis on which
- 9 it's being submitted as rebuttal testimony.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Brodsky.
- 11 MR. BRODSKY: The basis on which it is
- 12 submitted is that both -- and I believe it's explained
- 13 in here -- both Mr. Rischbieter and Mr. Bednarski
- 14 testified that WaterFix contained extensive Mitigation
- 15 Measures that would mitigate or offset impacts on
- 16 recreational navigation. And one of those major
- 17 Mitigation Measures was AMM 7, which was Aquatic Weed
- 18 control.
- 19 And Mr. Morgan's testimony about that Aquatic
- 20 Weed control measure, as well as his testimony in here
- 21 about Mitigation Measure TRANS-la, and his testimony
- 22 about the Barge Operations Plan is intended to sh -- to
- 23 rebut DWR's witnesses' testimony that -- that those
- 24 Mitigation Measures do not actually work very well.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.

- 1 Mr. Mizell, anything to add?
- 2 MR. MIZELL: The generalized statements cited
- 3 to in the testimony about minimizing potential impacts
- 4 to navigation, they were made by Mr. Bednarski and
- 5 Mr. Rischbieter, did not go specifically to Aquatic
- 6 Weed control.
- 7 I don't believe that a generalized statement
- 8 like that then opens the door to any and all impacts
- 9 being within the scope of -- of rebuttal testimony.
- 10 So I would, again, state that not only is
- 11 there no citation to case in chief testimony but AMM 7
- 12 is not specifically mentioned anywhere within that
- 13 section of testimony.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: My understanding,
- 15 or it is my recollection from reading these witnesses'
- 16 testimony, is that they're not only rebutting
- 17 Petitioners' witnesses in case in chief but also
- 18 responding to the Administrative Draft Supplemental
- 19 EIR/EIS, in which case this certainly would be covered.
- 20 MR. MIZELL: If it were listed as a change
- 21 within the Supplemental EIR/EIS, I believe that would
- 22 be entirely consistent with how we treated that
- 23 additional document.
- 24 However, these AMMs are not changed from the
- 25 Final EIR to the Supplemental document.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Response,
- 2 Mr. Brodsky.
- 3 MR. BRODSKY: Well, I think the change would
- 4 be that CM 13, which was the extensive Aquatic Weed
- 5 Control Program that is -- was a part of the BDCP, has
- 6 gone away. And so that would be different from the
- 7 FEIR of December 2016 to the ABSEIR of a few months
- 8 ago.
- 9 And part of Mr. Morgan's testimony does point
- 10 out that -- in the FEIR, it points to CM 13 but, if you
- 11 track through carefully, CM 13 is actually gone.
- The other thing is that DWR's witnesses have
- 13 repeatedly referred to Mitigation Measures in general;
- 14 that "We've got a lot of Mitigation Measures, these
- 15 things really going to work," and they go on and give
- 16 specific examples.
- 17 They may not have in the most recent testimony
- 18 given AMM as a specific example, but their testimony
- 19 about Mitigation Measures in general being affected,
- 20 and then their subsequent list of Mitigation Measures,
- 21 I believe, were intended as examples, not as an
- 22 exhaustive list of what they are talking about.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: That is how I read
- 24 it.
- 25 Your motion is denied, Mr. Mizell.

1 All right. At this time, I'll turn it over to

- 2 you, Mr. Brodsky.
- 3 As I understand it, Mr. Wells and Captain
- 4 Morgan will present their testimony, and
- 5 cross-examination of their testimony will be conducted
- 6 first so that they might leave and go on a cruise, and
- 7 then we'll turn to you, Mr. Brodsky.
- 8 MR. BRODSKY: Okay. Very good. Thank you.

9

- 10 Frank Morgan
- 11 and
- 12 Bill Wells,
- called as witnesses by the Save the
- 14 California Delta Alliance, et al., having
- 15 previously been duly sworn, were examined
- and testified further as follows:
- 17 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY
- MR. BRODSKY: Why don't we start with
- 19 Mr. Wells giving a brief overview or -- of his written
- 20 testimony.
- 21 And we will be very brief in our direct
- 22 presentations.
- 23 WITNESS WELLS: Is the mic -- Is it on? Is
- 24 the mic on? I guess so.
- MR. BRODSKY: Yes.

```
1 WITNESS WELLS: Could we have SCDA-326 on the
```

- 2 screen, please.
- 3 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 4 WITNESS WELLS: Okay. This is the location of
- 5 the Bouldin Island Barge Dock. The waterway through
- 6 there is Potato Slough.
- 7 This location on the Bouldin Island Barge
- 8 Dock -- In my opinion, locating the barge dock here is
- 9 not reasonably protective of Delta recreation.
- 10 It's my opinion that the changes in this
- 11 Project eliminating the Clifton Court Barge Dock will
- 12 redirect additional barge traffic to this location,
- 13 increasing impacts on Delta recreation at this
- 14 location.
- The Bedrooms --
- MR. BRODSKY: Mr. Wells, if I could suggest
- 17 you slow down a little bit. We're -- We have enough
- 18 time.
- 19 WITNESS WELLS: Oh, okay.
- The Bedrooms Anchorages shown here on SCDA-326
- 21 are all heavily used by Delta boaters throughout the
- 22 summer months.
- 23 Could you put the following on the screen,
- 24 please: SCDA-311.
- 25 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)

```
1 WITNESS WELLS: I tend to talk fast so please
```

- 2 stop me if needed.
- 3 And this is the Bedroom Anchorages.
- 4 Could we see SCDA-312, please.
- 5 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 6 MR. BRODSKY: Can I just ask: Are those boats
- 7 there located at the points near the barge dock that
- 8 were shown on -- on the Google Earth shot that we saw
- 9 earlier?
- 10 WITNESS WELLS: Yes, very close to the barge
- 11 dock, these on the southern side of the waterway.
- 12 313. Could we see number SCDA-313, please.
- 13 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 14 WITNESS WELLS: Likewise, these are all
- 15 photographs of the Bedrooms. It's been a popular
- 16 recreation area for probably 50 or 60 years.
- 17 SCDA-314, please.
- 18 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 19 WITNESS WELLS: And SCDA-315.
- 20 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 21 WITNESS WELLS: Okay. These photographs show
- 22 typical summer scenes at the Bedrooms Anchorages. This
- 23 is a very peaceful and precious anchorage to Delta
- 24 boaters. These photographs were taken a few hundred
- 25 yards from the proposed Bouldin Island Barge Dock.

```
1 Could we put up SCDA-309, please.
```

- 2 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 3 WITNESS WELLS: Okay. I'd like to read a
- 4 passage from Hal Schell's book "Dawdling on the Delta."
- 5 It's already been introduced as a -- as an exhibit.
- 6 (Reading):
- 7 "Potato Slough is a beautiful" --
- 8 MR. BRODSKY: Let me just ask you.
- 9 WITNESS WELLS: Yes, sir.
- 10 MR. BRODSKY: Dawdling on the Delta, can you
- 11 tell us a little something about that book.
- 12 WITNESS WELLS: Okay. Well, the book is
- 13 written by Hal Schell approximately 40 years ago.
- 14 Hal was called The Delta Dawdlers, an
- 15 extremely famous person throughout the Delta. He
- 16 passed on in 2006 but his legend lives on. Some
- 17 magazine gives a Hal Schell award every year. So Hal
- 18 was a famous person, spent his -- last part of his life
- 19 cruising and exploring the Delta.
- MR. BRODSKY: Thank you.
- 21 WITNESS WELLS: That's Exhibit Number 152, by
- 22 the way, SCDA.
- 23 But, anyway, I'd just like to read this one
- 24 passage (reading):
- 25 "Potato Slough is beautiful broad

1	stretch of water with a string of lovely
2	islands along much of its center. It
3	thus provides two distinct cruising
4	routes for the skipper on the move, as
5	well as some nice exploring waters for
6	one who wishes to poke around the
7	islands. Toward the western end of the
8	slough is a good-sized island called Fig
9	Island, although it is not so marked on
10	the charts. Fig has a gentle curl to its
11	eastern side and all summer long there is
12	a good-sized fleet at anchor here.
13	"Groups get together in little
14	raftups. Dinghies are constantly on the
15	move and there is a lot of swimming and
16	lazing around on air mattresses. When
17	the wind comes in strong, it is here that
18	you see daring youngsters dangling from
19	lines off flapping spinnakers. They put
20	on a pretty good show for all the
21	anchorage.
22	"Farther in on the slough there are
23	other clusters of islands that see
24	near-equal anchorage activity." This is
25	where "skippers leave their boats
	California Reporting, LLC - (510) 224-44

www.CaliforniaReporting.com

- 1 here all summer."
- 2 Placing the barge dock at this location and
- 3 redirecting increasing barge traffic to this location,
- 4 estimated to be approximately nine barge round-trips
- 5 per day, is not reasonably protective of the Delta
- 6 recreation and will ruin this beautiful place.
- 7 In my opinion, for the reasons stated in my
- 8 testimony, the entire Bouldin Island facility needs to
- 9 be moved elsewhere.
- 10 MR. BRODSKY: Thank you, Mr. Wells. Very
- 11 concise.
- 12 WITNESS WELLS: Thank you.
- MR. BRODSKY: And let's turn to Mr. Morgan.
- 14 WITNESS MORGAN: Good morning. Thank you for
- 15 the opportunity to provide some opening remarks.
- 16 My name is Frank Morgan. I'm the owner of
- 17 Captain Morgan's Delta Adventures LLC, which has been
- 18 doing charter cruises on the Delta for about seven
- 19 years now. And last year, we did 185 cruises for the
- 20 year.
- 21 As both a waterfront homeowner in Discovery
- 22 Bay for the past 18 years and a business owner
- 23 utilizing Delta waterways to conduct charter
- 24 operations, I am thankful for the opportunity to submit
- 25 my written testimony into the record and summarize two

1 main points of my written testimony in my opening

- 2 comments today.
- 3 First, I'm opposed to any water conveyance
- 4 that diverts water underneath of the Delta and does not
- 5 first flow through the Delta system.
- 6 With that said, if the Board decides to issue
- 7 a permit to DWR to -- to move forward with the WaterFix
- 8 Project, I respectfully request the Board require as
- 9 Condition of Approval that the tunnel alignment be
- 10 further east, near Highway 5, as shown on FEIR Figure
- 11 3-4, thereby eliminating the need for any barge
- 12 traffic --
- MR. BRODSKY: Can I just -- Can we put that
- 14 up? I believe that's SCDA . . .
- 15 WITNESS MORGAN: 305.
- 16 MR. BRODSKY: 305.
- 17 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- MR. BRODSKY: Good. Thank you.
- 19 WITNESS MORGAN: As you can see, the easterly
- 20 alignment would allow truck traffic to utilize
- 21 Highway 5, which was designated -- designed for truck
- 22 traffic, as opposed to two-lane highway -- or roads on
- 23 the Delta and bridges throughout the region.
- We have shown only a few of the impacts on
- 25 SCDA-305 that results from running the tunnels through

- 1 the center of the Delta.
- 2 This Board has heard extensive testimony about
- 3 the impacts on recreation and boating and the impacts
- 4 on narrow two-lane Delta roadways and rickety bridges.
- 5 I will not repeat all of that that you've heard.
- 6 However, the majority of impacts on recreation
- 7 and on the Delta roadways would be eliminated by moving
- 8 the tunnel alignment to a feasible eastern route as
- 9 shown here.
- 10 According to Mr. Rischbieter -- I'm sorry if I
- 11 pronounced the name wrong -- impacts from barge
- 12 operations will be significant and unavoidable during
- 13 the construction phase.
- 14 I completely disagree with Mr. Rischbieter
- 15 that the impacts are unavoidable. Simply require the
- 16 DWR to construct an easterly alignment and that
- 17 eliminates barge traffic in the heart of the Delta and
- 18 eliminates many impacts on recreation.
- 19 Secondly, there has been significant testimony
- 20 with regards to barge traffic, barge landings,
- 21 construction zones on the water, et cetera. All of
- 22 these proposed water activities mean many more, quote,
- 23 "no-wake zones," unquote, throughout the Delta.
- 24 Mr. Bednarski testified that Mitigation
- 25 Measure TRANS-la would, quote, "minimize potential

- 1 impacts to navigation, "unquote.
- 2 Mitigation Measure TRANS-la includes posting
- 3 of numerous no-wake signs -- zones throughout the
- 4 Delta.
- 5 I disagree with Mr. Bednarski that no-wake
- 6 zones minimize impacts to navigation, particularly
- 7 recreation navigation.
- 8 Numerous new wake -- no-wake zones will cause
- 9 boaters to avoid the Delta and boat elsewhere.
- 10 Mitigation Measures TRANS-la also includes
- 11 posting of signs all over the Delta advising boaters of
- 12 barge operations in the water -- in water and in water
- 13 construction.
- 14 This amounts to posting Delta "Closed" signs
- 15 for construction and will further discourage boating in
- 16 the Delta.
- 17 The way to avoid impacts on the Delta is not
- 18 to close the Delta for prolonged construction but is to
- 19 move the construction out of the Delta to an eastern
- 20 alignment as we have suggested.
- 21 Thank you very much for the opportunity and,
- 22 with that, I'm open to questions.
- 23 MR. BRODSKY: Can I ask one clarification
- 24 question.
- When you speak about multiple no-wake zones as

- 1 a result of construction, does that mean that boaters
- 2 have to slow to 5 miles per hour in each of those
- 3 zones?
- 4 WITNESS MORGAN: It's actually -- It's -- It's
- 5 not necessarily 5 miles an hour. No-wake zone means
- 6 that your vessel cannot create a wake that would
- 7 cause -- that actually breaks onshore as a wave.
- 8 So, some boaters, it's less than 5 miles an
- 9 hour to create a no-wake zone which is technically the
- 10 term.
- 11 MR. BRODSKY: And do boaters perceive that as
- 12 interfering with water boards, such as water-skiing,
- 13 wakeboarding, surfing, et cetera?
- 14 WITNESS MORGAN: Absolutely. Wakeboarders,
- 15 water-skiers, or boaters in general always look for
- 16 areas without any impediment to their unrestricted
- 17 speed while conducting those recreation activities.
- 18 MR. BRODSKY: Thank you, Mr. Morgan.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Thank
- 20 you.
- 21 Let me turn first to the Department.
- MR. MIZELL: (Shaking head.)
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: No cross.
- 24 Miss Des Jardins, any cross?
- 25 I'm sorry. I think Miss Meserve, depending on

```
1 which party you represent, you could go before or after
```

- 2 Miss Des Jardins.
- 3 Any questions for just Mr. Wells and
- 4 Mr. Morgan?
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: (Waving hand.)
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. And,
- 7 Miss Meserve, is that a no from you?
- 8 MS. MESERVE: I just have, like, five minutes.
- 9 I'll go after Miss Des Jardins.
- 10 Thank you.
- 11 MS. DES JARDINS: I'd like to bring up
- 12 DWR-1309, please.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And your estimate
- 14 of time for cross of Mr. Wells and Mr. Morgan?
- MS. DES JARDINS: I had estimated up to 20
- 16 minutes, but it should take less.
- 17 (Pause in proceedings.)
- MS. DES JARDINS: 1039 (sic), please.
- 19 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- MS. DES JARDINS: So let's scroll out, please.
- 21 (Scrolling out in document.)
- MS. DES JARDINS: And scroll down to Page 2,
- 23 please.
- 24 (Scrolling through document.)

25

- 1 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY
- MS. DES JARDINS: Mr. Wells and Mr. Morgan,
- 3 the Department of Water Resources has provided a draft
- 4 contract for -- to start work on Bouldin island.
- 5 Are you aware that the Department of Water
- 6 Resources has plans to start work on Bouldin Island in
- 7 December of 2018?
- 8 WITNESS WELLS: Yes, I'm aware of that.
- 9 MS. DES JARDINS: And --
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on, please.
- 11 Mr. Mizell.
- 12 MR. MIZELL: I'm going to object to the last
- 13 question; move to strike the answer as well.
- 14 We went over this when Miss Des Jardins
- 15 brought this up before. It is misrepresenting the
- 16 evidence to state that the Department has plans to
- 17 start December 2018.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Can we go to Page~--
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So noted.
- MS. DES JARDINS: -- 3, please.
- 21 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Let's get straight
- 23 to the point, Miss Des Jardins.
- MS. DES JARDINS: So, Mr. Wells, does this
- 25 state (reading):

```
1
                  "The contractor shall mobilize
             necessary equipment to the site and begin
 2
             construction . . . before the expiration
 3
             of December 12th, 2018."
             WITNESS WELLS: Yeah, it appears to say the
 5
   Contractor will complete the balance of work before the
 6
7
   expiration of . . .
             Oh, I'm -- Okay. Excuse me.
 8
 9
             MS. DES JARDINS: Yeah.
10
             WITNESS WELLS: (Reading):
             ". . . Shall mobilize necessary equipment
11
             to the site . . . begin construction
12
13
             before the expiration of December 12."
14
            Yes.
15
            MS. DES JARDINS: And then (reading):
16
             ". . . Shall complete the balance of work
            before the expiration of
17
18
             October 30 . . . "
19
            WITNESS WELLS: Yes.
            MS. DES JARDINS: 2009.
20
21
             WITNESS WELLS: 19, yes.
22
             CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: What is your
23
   question?
24
             MS. DES JARDINS: I was just wanting --
25
             CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on.
               California Reporting, LLC - (510) 224-4476
```

www.CaliforniaReporting.com

- 1 MS. DES JARDINS: -- to address that the --
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on. Because
- 3 as Mr. Mizell noted, we've been through this document,
- 4 which is a draft, and so far, based on your two
- 5 questions, there's nothing new that you're adding to
- 6 the record by bringing this up.
- 7 So is there a specific question you're asking
- 8 these witnesses?
- 9 MS. DES JARDINS: Yes. I just -- I was laying
- 10 foundation, if you'll allow me, because of the
- 11 objection that was raised and . . .
- 12 Mr. Wells, in your opinion, does this
- 13 construction date of December 2018 allow the Department
- 14 to take into account the concerns that you've raised
- 15 about the barge landing at Potato Slough?
- 16 WITNESS WELLS: Maybe I'm not understanding.
- I think it's a separate issue. I don't see
- 18 how that affects the barge landing.
- 19 MS. DES JARDINS: Does it allow the Department
- 20 to potentially -- If they have plans to start
- 21 construction, does it allow the Department to consider
- 22 the eastern alignment that you have proposed?
- 23 WITNESS WELLS: I don't think that considers
- 24 the eastern alignment.
- 25 MS. DES JARDINS: Does it allow to consider

- 1 any other mitigations for impacts of location of the
- 2 barge landing on Potato Slough in the -- in the Project
- 3 design?
- 4 WITNESS WELLS: In my opinion, I don't see how
- 5 it allows any other mitigation.
- 6 MS. DES JARDINS: Thank you.
- 7 And, Captain Morgan, I'd like to ask you the
- 8 same question.
- 9 WITNESS MORGAN: I agree with Mr. Wells.
- 10 MS. DES JARDINS: And -- And so is Bouldin
- 11 island important to your business, Captain Morgan?
- 12 WITNESS MORGAN: Very important.
- MS. DES JARDINS: And it's an important
- 14 anchorage for -- for your -- or place for your tours?
- 15 WITNESS MORGAN: Yes. In fact, one of the
- 16 reasons why Bouldin island is important to our tours
- 17 is, we do a lot of tours out of Tower Park Marina,
- 18 which is now Jellystone Park.
- 19 And they have just spent over \$8 million
- 20 upgrading the park with a nice beach for kids and nice
- 21 docks and landings.
- 22 And we operate out of there in November. In
- 23 fact, we're under contract with them to do Sandhill
- 24 Crane Festival bird-watching cruises.
- 25 And many of the Sandhill Cranes that we see

1 from the top deck of our boat, the Rosemarie, is right

- 2 on Bouldin Island, where they intend to put the muck
- 3 dump. So that would be a huge impact.
- 4 And it's actually -- You know, we've been
- 5 doing the bird-watching cruises for the Sandhill Crane
- 6 Festival for four years now, and that's a flight path
- 7 for the Sandhill Cranes.
- 8 And I'm just shocked to see that island be
- 9 covered with muck when it's such a precious resource
- 10 for -- for the whole region.
- 11 MS. DES JARDINS: And, Captain Morgan, what
- 12 season is the Sandhill Cranes and -- and your tours for
- 13 the Sandhill Cranes? What months?
- 14 WITNESS MORGAN: Well, they begin coming in in
- 15 late October. Our cruises are early November, and they
- 16 are usually around until -- around February.
- 17 MS. DES JARDINS: Would you be concerned that
- 18 there wouldn't be enough time to consider impacts of
- 19 the Sup -- Proposed Supplemental EIR design on the muck
- 20 piles on the Sandhill Cranes if -- if this construction
- 21 started on the date on this contract?
- 22 WITNESS MORGAN: Yes.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Thank you.
- 24 That concludes my questions.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes, even though

1 Mr. Morgan did not mention Sandhill Crane in his

- 2 testimony.
- 3 Miss Meserve.
- 4 MS. MESERVE: Miss Des Jardins covered the
- 5 questions I had. Thank you.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. In that
- 7 case, any redirect, Mr. Brodsky?
- 8 MR. BRODSKY: No redirect.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Miss Suard.
- 10 MS. SUARD: I'm sorry. I wasn't fast enough.
- 11 Could I just ask one question?
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- MR. BRODSKY: Is the mic on?
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: She has one
- 15 question.
- 16 MS. SUARD: I just have -- Nicki Suard for
- 17 Snug Harbor.
- 18 Okay. It's just regarding an alternate barge
- 19 landing.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Is it -- Well, ask
- 21 the question.
- 22 You can ask from there, since you're there.
- 23 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY
- MS. SUARD: It may be helpful to pull up that
- 25 Hal Schell -- your Hal Schell book, SC . . .

```
1 What number was that?
```

- 2 MR. BRODSKY: Two -- 152?
- 3 MS. SUARD: And go to Page 32. It just makes
- 4 it easier to ask the question.
- 5 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 6 MS. SUARD: And could you go down -- slide
- 7 down a little bit and zoom in on Bouldin Island?
- 8 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 9 MS. SUARD: Bouldin Island's lower right. If
- 10 you can . . .
- 11 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 12 MS. SUARD: So, if either of you guys would
- 13 like to -- I know Bill especially might have an opinion
- 14 on this.
- 15 If the WaterFix were to continue using this
- 16 island, would you feel that a better location for the
- 17 barge might be . . .
- 18 Could you note a place, like, between Venice
- 19 Island and Bouldin, somewhere along there?
- 20 Bill, do you -- can you note a place? You
- 21 have to sort of describe it.
- Like, for example, you see the word "Korth's
- 23 Pirate's Lair. " And where the word "lair" is, wouldn't
- 24 that be a better location for a barge landing?
- 25 WITNESS WELLS: I don't -- I don't think so.

- 1 I don't think anywhere along Potato Slough would be a
- 2 good barge landing. That's a -- Besides the Bedrooms,
- 3 that's a lot of cruising grounds for other boats.
- 4 MS. SUARD: Okay. I'm just trying to look
- 5 at -- So anywhere on Potato Slough you'd say would be
- 6 out.
- 7 Okay. Do you see the word "Moore's
- 8 Riverboat"?
- 9 Of course, I'm not saying the -- anywhere near
- 10 those actual locations. Those words don't represent
- 11 where those marinas are.
- 12 WITNESS WELLS: Right.
- MS. SUARD: But you see where the word
- 14 "Moore's" is or "Bouldin."
- 15 WITNESS WELLS: Yes.
- 16 MS. SUARD: There's that big curve in the
- 17 Mokelumne River there. What about that as a location?
- 18 WITNESS WELLS: I don't think that would be a
- 19 good location, either. There's probably more traffic
- 20 going up and down the Mokelumne River right there. I
- 21 think that would be -- Yeah, I don't think that'd be
- 22 good at all.
- 23 And besides that, there's a kayak rental place
- 24 near there and I don't think they'd do good coming in
- 25 contact with the barges.

```
1 MS. SUARD: Okay. So I'm -- I'm just --
```

- 2 MR. BRODSKY: Can I just ask for clarif --
- 3 what we're -- We're talking about the south fork of the
- 4 Mokelumne, which is at the north edge of Bouldin Island
- 5 now; is that right?
- 6 WITNESS WELLS: Where the Mokelumne River goes
- 7 into the San Joaquin River, whatever, I think that's
- 8 called --
- 9 MS. SUARD: I'm looking at the north fork --
- 10 sorry -- north fork of the Mokelumne River. Go down
- 11 past --
- 12 WITNESS WELLS: Oh, I see.
- 13 MS. SUARD: -- Moore's and Korth's and all
- 14 that.
- But across from Moore's and Korth's, you'll
- 16 see on Bouldin Island, there is an area that's pretty
- 17 much out in the San Joaquin River that's kind of pretty
- 18 open and exposed to a lot of wind.
- 19 Would that be a good location?
- 20 WITNESS WELLS: In my opinion, no.
- 21 MS. SUARD: Okay. I just thought --
- 22 WITNESS MORGAN: I -- I would say, in my
- 23 opinion, I agree with Mr. Wells that nowhere on Potato
- 24 Slough is a good place to -- to put a barge landing
- 25 in -- put that much barge traffic in such a pristine

- 1 area.
- 2 If it had to be on Bouldin island, I would
- 3 recommend, if you look where the San Joaquin River is,
- 4 and you see the words "North, the Cay North," so if you
- 5 went to the left and down a little, just under that,
- 6 looks like a 49 there, but you're out on the
- 7 San Joaquin River.
- 8 If they were going to do a barge landing, it
- 9 seems to me that would be the best spot in that that's
- 10 the largest part of the river, it's on the main
- 11 shipping channel, it's not where people anchor or
- 12 anything like that.
- 13 And you could actually go by that landing
- 14 without having to go through five-mile-an-hour zone
- 15 because you could be over 200 feet from the barge when
- 16 you're passing it.
- 17 MS. SUARD: Thank you.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Never trust an
- 19 attorney when they say they have one question.
- 20 Mr. Brodsky, any redirect?
- MR. BRODSKY: No redirect.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you very
- 23 much, Mr. Wells and Captain Morgan. And we especially
- 24 wish we could all be with you this afternoon.
- 25 WITNESS MORGAN: You're welcome anytime.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- 2 Mr. Brodsky, your turn.
- 3 WITNESS WELLS: Thank you very much.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
- 5 MR. BRODSKY: Thank you.
- 6 I'll be very brief and --
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER MARCUS: Are you going to
- 8 ask yourself questions like John Herrick did?
- 9 MR. BRODSKY: I'm sorry?
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER MARCUS: Are you going to
- 11 ask yourself questions like Mr. Herrick did?
- MR. BRODSKY: I'll try not to. Maybe
- 13 Mr. Herrick --
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: You may object to
- 15 yourself, too.
- MR. BRODSKY: That I do every day.

17

- 18 Michael Brodsky,
- 19 called as a witness by the Save the
- 20 California Delta Alliance, et al., having
- 21 been duly sworn, was examined and
- 22 testified as follows:
- 23 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY
- MR. BRODSKY: So, in his direct testimony,
- 25 Mr. Rischbieter said that -- and, actually, it's on

- 1 cross-examination -- that he did not believe boaters
- 2 would abandon the Delta in large number due to the
- 3 construction impacts of CWF.
- 4 And Save the California Delta Alliance
- 5 conducted a survey of boaters at the Rio Vista Bass
- 6 Festival in 2017. There were approximately 220
- 7 respondents to the survey.
- 8 And the survey presented to each person at the
- 9 festival who took the survey, our Exhibit SCDA-72,
- 10 which is the map you've seen many times with the barge
- 11 routes, and also read to the people who were taking the
- 12 survey portions of the EIR.
- 13 So the description of the Project that the
- 14 survey takers were respondent -- responding to was
- 15 DWR's description of the Project, not something that we
- 16 made up maligning it.
- 17 The survey takers did not identify that they
- 18 were with Save the California Delta Alliance, did not
- 19 identify whether they were for or against the tunnels,
- 20 so as to try not to unduly what survey takers call
- 21 implicitly or impliedly influence the responses.
- 22 And the responses to the surveys were
- 23 overwhelmingly that boaters would abandon the Delta to
- 24 a large extent in large numbers in response to the
- 25 construction impacts of CWF.

```
So, on Page 3 of my written testimony --
```

- 2 Perhaps we could pull that up. That's
- 3 SCDA-351.
- 4 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 5 MR. BRODSKY: Let's actually start with
- 6 Page 2.
- 7 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 8 MR. BRODSKY: So, there at the top of the
- 9 page, we have reproduced what was Question 14 on the
- 10 survey. Perhaps we can -- I won't read that aloud. We
- 11 can all read it silently.
- 12 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And have, so you
- 14 may move on.
- MR. BRODSKY: And so 44 percent of the
- 16 Respondents answered C, that there would be a
- 17 significant reduction in their use of the Delta;
- 18 21 percent B, some reduction in use of the Delta; and
- 19 22 percent E, that they would stop boating altogether
- 20 in the Delta, for a total of 87 percent of respondents
- 21 who said they would reduce or stop altogether their use
- 22 of the Delta.
- 23 Then as to . . . I'll skip Question 15 -- you
- 24 can review that at your leisure since it's in my
- 25 written testimony -- and go to Page 3 and just

1 summarize Question 18 at the bottom of the page --

- 2 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 3 MR. BRODSKY: -- which is directed to the
- 4 impacts on Delta boaters and Delta recreation users of
- 5 road construction rather than how they're reacting to
- 6 barges or no-wake zones. How are they reacting to the
- 7 increased truck traffic, et cetera, on the roadways?
- 8 And, again, this -- the survey respondents'
- 9 knowledge of what was going to happen was taken
- 10 directly from the EIR. This is what the EIR says
- 11 traffic impacts are going to be, for example, on the
- 12 Rio Vista Bridge.
- 13 And I'll just allow everyone to read
- 14 Question 18 and the answers there to themselves
- 15 silently.
- 16 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I did read your
- 18 testimony.
- 19 MR. BRODSKY: Okay. Maybe the audience at
- 20 home wants to read it.
- 21 You'd be surprised. You probably have Nielsen
- 22 ratings, you know, higher than Fox News.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I don't know,
- 24 Mr. Brodsky. It would have been helpful with nice bar
- 25 or pie charts. As an Engineer; right?

- 1 MR. BRODSKY: Okay. Next time.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Graphics.
- 3 MR. BRODSKY: So, 47 percent answered E, that
- 4 construction vehicles and bridge openings would cause
- 5 them to use the Delta for recreation much less often.
- 6 29 percent answered F, that construction
- 7 vehicles and bridge openings would cause them to stop
- 8 using the Delta for recreation together.
- 9 For a total of 76 percent who would use the
- 10 Delta much less often or stop using the Delta in
- 11 response to the CWF road traffic in the Delta.
- 12 And, so, to the extent the Hearing Officers
- 13 believe that rebuts DWR's statements that boaters will
- 14 not abandon the Delta in response to CWF construction
- 15 activities, it's submitted into the record.
- 16 That concludes my testimony.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. I
- 18 believe DWR will have 30 minutes of cross for
- 19 Mr. Brodsky.
- MR. MIZELL: (Shaking head.)
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: You've changed your
- 22 mind.
- MR. MIZELL: Yeah.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay.
- 25 Miss Des Jardins, followed by Miss Meserve.

- 1 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And since it's just
- 3 Mr. Brodsky, how much time do you anticipate needing?
- 4 MS. DES JARDINS: Less than five minutes.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- 6 Mr. Brodsky will have an early lunch.
- 7 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY
- 8 MS. DES JARDINS: Mr. Brodsky, you mentioned
- 9 bridge impacts, and I just wanted to ask if you're
- 10 aware that the Rio Vista Bridge was stuck open this
- 11 past month?
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I think we all
- 13 were, but what does that have to do with --
- MS. DES JARDINS: Is this --
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: -- Mr. Brodsky?
- 16 MS. DES JARDINS: -- kind of concerns you
- 17 would have with aging bridges in the Delta?
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: That is outside the
- 19 scope of Mr. Brodsky's rebuttal testimony.
- 20 MS. DES JARDINS: Is -- Is -- Would backups of
- 21 two hours, as happened with --
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Outside the scope
- 23 of his testimony.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Okay.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Miss Meserve.

- 1 MS. MESERVE: No questions.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Would you like to
- 3 redirect yourself, Mr. Brodsky?
- 4 MR. BRODSKY: No redirect.
- 5 I would just like to thank Miss Suard for
- 6 hosting our survey takers at the Snug Harbor Resort
- 7 when we -- She put up 10 or 12 people overnight so they
- 8 could conduct the survey.
- 9 Thank you, Nicki.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ah.
- 11 At this time, does that conclude your rebuttal
- 12 testimony?
- MR. BRODSKY: Yes, it does.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Would you like to
- 15 move your exhibits into the record?
- MR. BRODSKY: Yes, I would like to move Save
- 17 the California Delta Alliance rebuttal evidence into
- 18 the record, exhibits and testimony.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Are there any
- 20 objections?
- 21 All right. They are now in the record.
- 22 (Save the California Delta Alliance, et al.'s ExhibitS
- 23 received in evidence)
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
- 25 Mr. Brodsky.

- 1 MR. BRODSKY: Thank you.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I think we're okay
- 3 without taking a break.
- 4 THE REPORTER: (Nodding head.)
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Let's
- 6 move on to PCFFA and LAND, Mr. Oppenheim,
- 7 Miss Des Jardins and Mr. Stokely.
- 8 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I'm sorry. As you
- 10 are setting up, last week I received cross-examination
- 11 requests from only two parties, DWR for 60 to 75
- 12 minutes, and Group 4.
- 13 I see Mr. O'Hanlon there for 30 minutes. Is
- 14 that still the case?
- MR. O'HANLON: Yes.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay. Mr. Shutes.
- 17 MR. SHUTES: Good morning. Chris Shutes for
- 18 California Sportfishing Protection Alliance.
- I may have a few questions for this panel. I
- 20 haven't decided yet. It would be less than half an
- 21 hour, probably less than 15 minutes.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. I see
- 23 Miss Suard coming up, too.
- MS. SUARD: Nicki Suard, Snug Harbor.
- I'm going to listen to the testimony but I'd

- 1 like to reserve 15 minutes at most.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- 3 Mr. O'Hanlon, did you have anything to add?
- 4 MR. O'HANLON: Yes. Thank you.
- 5 Daniel O'Hanlon on behalf of the San Luis &
- 6 Delta-Mendota Water Authority, Westlands.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I don't think your
- 8 microphone is on.
- 9 MR. O'HANLON: Sorry.
- 10 Daniel O'Hanlon on behalf of San Luis
- 11 Delta-Mendota Water Authority and Westlands.
- 12 I have a Motion to Strike with respect to
- 13 Mr. Stokely's testimony.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- MR. O'HANLON: And the Motion to Strike is
- 16 based on your ruling related to the written testimony.
- 17 Three of the slides in his PowerPoint
- 18 presentation repeat material that was stricken from his
- 19 written testimony. So I'm looking at Slides 3, 11 and
- 20 14 all just quote material that was stricken from his
- 21 written testimony.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And were there any
- 23 other exhibits associated with the stricken testimony
- 24 or am I thinking of a different witness, different
- 25 party?

- 1 MR. O'HANLON: No. The only -- The motion's
- 2 limited to the PowerPoint presentation.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Any response,
- 4 Miss Meserve?
- 5 We will need some time to take a look at those
- 6 three slides to make sure.
- 7 MS. MESERVE: Yeah. I mean, I think they're
- 8 basically just quoting the authorities, which we had
- 9 hoped to retain as part of the testimony but which were
- 10 stricken.
- 11 So, you know, we thought it made it more
- 12 complete to include those things.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Let's do this,
- 14 Mr. O'Hanlon:
- 15 We will review that -- those slides during
- 16 the -- the break. But if it does indeed just reflect
- 17 verbatim the language that has been struck from
- 18 Mr. Stokely's testimony, then that would be
- 19 appropriately also struck from the PowerPoint.
- MR. O'HANLON: Thank you.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. And
- 22 before we get through . . .
- 23 With the initial cross-examination estimate, I
- 24 thought we would be done with this group before we take
- 25 our lunch break.

1	But depending on how it goes, you may have to					
2	return at 2 o'clock. So we will see how the rest of					
3	the cross-examination goes out.					
4	With that, I will turn it to you.					
5	And I believe you all have been here before					
6	and have taken the oath.					
7						
8	NOAH OPPENHEIM,					
9	THOMAS STOKELY					
10	and					
11	DEIRDRE DES JARDINS,					
12	called as witnesses by the Pacific Coast					
13	Federation of Fishermen's Associations,					
14	et al. and Local Agencies of the North					
15	Delta, et al., having previously been					
16	duly sworn, were examined and testified					
17	further as follows:					
18	CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. I'll					
19	turn to you for presentation of your direct.					
20	MS. KRIEG: Good morning. Thank you.					
21	This is Alexis Krieg for PCFFA.					
22	And I will start with					
23	CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: If you could please					
24	move the microphone closer.					
25	MS. KRIEG: Thank you. Sorry.					

- 1 I'm going to start with Mr. Oppenheim.
- 2 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY
- 3 MS. KRIEG: Is PCFA -- Sorry.
- 4 Is PCFFA-202 a true and correct copy of your
- 5 testimony?
- 6 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
- 7 MS. KRIEG: And do you have any corrections to
- 8 make to it?
- 9 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: One small correction, a
- 10 typographical error.
- On Page 7 of my testimony, there is a hyphen
- 12 on Line 10 where there should not be one. The correct
- 13 wording for language should be DWR-1143.
- MS. KRIEG: Thank you.
- 15 And --
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on, please.
- 17 Miss Ansley.
- MS. ANSLEY: Yes. And just for the record,
- 19 I'd like to note that there's actually --
- 20 Mr. Oppenheim's testimony was revised and the correct
- 21 number is now 202 -- PCFFA-202-Revised or R.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Correct.
- MS. KRIEG: Thank you.
- 24 And -- And -- And do you have any other
- 25 corrections?

```
1 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: (Shaking head.)
```

- 2 MS. KRIEG: Then can you summarize your
- 3 testimony for us, please.
- 4 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Certainly.
- 5 Good morning, Hearing Officer Doduc, Hearing
- 6 Officer Marcus and Member D'Adamo. Good to be with
- 7 you.
- 8 I'll briefly summarize my testimony.
- 9 I'm going to be covering: The Water Quality
- 10 Control Plan; I'll be discussing the status of
- 11 winter-run Chinook Salmon; moving into survival
- 12 targets; the North Delta Diversion Bypass flow criteria
- 13 with regards to Salmon; protection of unlisted
- 14 Salmonids and Pacific Salmon Central fish habitat;
- 15 discussing other Bay species; discussing a modified
- 16 bypass recommendation for Salmon; and then briefly
- 17 discussing adaptive management with respect to CSAMP.
- 18 Starting with the protection of migration in
- 19 commercial and beneficial uses in the Water Quality
- 20 Control Plan.
- 21 Mr. Rischbieter testified that the 2006 Delta
- 22 Water Quality Standards provide reasonable protection
- 23 of the beneficial uses; namely, migration and
- 24 commercial beneficial uses.
- The experience of commercial fishermen,

- 1 coastal communities, organizations that I represent in
- 2 California makes it abundantly clear that the 1995 and
- 3 the 2006 Bay-Delta Water Quality Control Plans have
- 4 completely failed to protect Delta fisheries'
- 5 beneficial uses, certainly inadequately.
- 6 After the 2006 plan was issued, the Salmon
- 7 fishery continued its precipitous decline reflected
- 8 most prominently by complete closures of the commercial
- 9 seasons in 2008 and 2009.
- 10 Mr. Greenwood testified that the fall-run
- 11 Sacramento River Chinook abundance demonstrated, quote,
- 12 "peaks and troughs over the past several decades."
- 13 Such a sentiment represents at best the
- 14 opacity of a -- of a dispassionate and dismissive
- 15 analysis rather than the clarity of hindsight.
- 16 Mr. Greenwood's testimony does not address the
- 17 disastrous input -- impacts of the 2013 and 2016
- 18 drought and water operations management on fall-run
- 19 Chinook Salmon, leading to sharply reduced seasons in
- 20 2016, 2017, and now the current 2018 commercial
- 21 fishery, which is severely curtailed.
- 22 Thus, evidence in the 2006 data of the Water
- 23 Quality Control Plan was issued, shows that Water
- 24 Quality Standards have failed to protect both migration
- 25 beneficial use as well as the commercial fishing

1 beneficial use, designated COMM and MIGR in the plan.

- Now to winter-run, Pages 4 and 5 of my
- 3 testimony.
- 4 Mr. Greenwood refers to Figure B-2 from
- 5 DWR-1012 which is itself from the National Marine
- 6 Fisheries Service in his discussion of the status of
- 7 winter-run Chinook Salmon and later states that
- 8 (reading):
- 9 "... Winter-run are reasonably
- 10 protected by existing regulatory
- 11 requirements."
- 12 If you could please bring up Figure B-2, which
- 13 you can find on Page 4 of PCFFA-202.
- 14 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 15 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Thank you.
- 16 Figure B-2 shows that the winter-run Chinook
- 17 Salmon populations present in the Sacramento system
- 18 have collapsed. As you'll recall, this is an
- 19 ESA-listed stock.
- I wouldn't consider this to be a reasonable
- 21 protective -- a set of reasonably protective measures.
- 22 As David Bitts testified in PCFFA-86 in our
- 23 case in chief, commercial Salmon seasons may be
- 24 constrained based on the abundance of this stock and,
- 25 on some occasions, are significantly constrained by it,

- 1 costing millions of dollars in lost revenue.
- 2 Mr. Greenwood also refers to Figure B-4 of the
- 3 National Marine Fisheries BiOp showing winter-run
- 4 Juvenile Salmonids entering the Delta. That's on
- 5 Page 5 of my testimony.
- 6 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 7 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: This figure clearly shows
- 8 that the number of winter-run juveniles entering the
- 9 Delta have declined from a peak abundance of nearly
- 10 4 million individuals to less than 200,000 fish, which
- 11 is a 95 percent decline since 2006.
- 12 For the same reasons as described earlier,
- 13 existing upstream requirements are not reasonably
- 14 protective of winter-run Chinook Salmon, do not protect
- 15 the spawning beneficial use.
- 16 I will discuss survival target -- targets
- 17 generally described in my testimony, Pages 5 and 6.
- 18 Mr. Greenwood's testimony states that the
- 19 WaterFix Incidental Take Permit requires that
- 20 through-Delta survival must be equal to or greater than
- 21 baseline, ensuring that the WaterFix H3+ must be
- 22 operated to provide reasonable protection of
- 23 juvenile-listed Salmonids, winter-run namely.
- 24 Both upstream and through-Delta survival of
- 25 winter-run Chinook under current conditions are

1 insufficient. In my professional judgment, and in my

- 2 opinion, the proposed baseline study and adaptive
- 3 management targets will not remedy these hostile
- 4 conditions, for three reasons in particular:
- 5 One, they only consider survival of winter-run
- 6 in the vicinity of the North Delta Intakes and not the
- 7 upstream or the total through-Delta survival, which is,
- 8 of course, critical to their overall abundance
- 9 demographically at a population scale.
- 10 Second, they apply only to listed runs, not to
- 11 the unlisted commercially-harvested fall-run.
- 12 And, three, they do not address and will not
- 13 achieve the Salmon dub -- Salmon doubling requirement
- 14 for all runs, which is part of State and Federal law.
- 15 Briefly on North Delta diversion bypass flows
- 16 and Salmon:
- 17 By definition, the North Delta diversion
- 18 bypass flows would be subject to reduction in both
- 19 duration and in timing under any adaptive management
- 20 scheme envisioned for this Project, which would
- 21 increase the adverse effects of Project operations on
- 22 Salmon.
- 23 Because fall-run and late fall-run Chinook
- 24 Salmon may up-migrate at different times than
- 25 winter-run and spring-run Chinook, they may experience

1 worse, more deleterious impacts for these reductions

- 2 than the ESA protected runs.
- 3 For these and other reasons described in more
- 4 detail in my testimony, PCFFA and IFR do not support
- 5 the bypass flows triggered only by real-time catches of
- 6 certain stocks of Juvenile Salmonids.
- 7 To protect the migration and the estuarine
- 8 habitat beneficial use of the Delta, as well as the
- 9 commercial fishing beneficial use, the Board must
- 10 require minimum bypass flows in the diversion permit
- 11 that are protective of the entire suite of Salmon
- 12 species present.
- On to protection of unlisted Salmon and
- 14 essential fish habitat:
- The minimum bypass flows of 5,000 cfs from
- 16 July to September leaves so little water in the river
- 17 that flows would be tidal in the vicinity -- vicinity
- 18 of the intakes -- that's from Miss Des Jardins'
- 19 testimony in our case in chief -- which could
- 20 contribute to stress on migrating adults, impair their
- 21 successful migration and certainly their survival.
- 22 Temperature effects of these reduced flows are
- 23 also unclear, but up-migrating adults are known to
- 24 require temperatures of 70 degrees Fahrenheit or below.
- 25 Ideally, they would need 65 degrees Fahrenheit or

- 1 below.
- 2 The State Water Board must, therefore, mandate
- 3 sufficient flows to sustain low temperatures,
- 4 zooplankton abundance, and avoid large Microcystis
- 5 blooms, protecting the food web in the Delta on which
- 6 all these Salmon runs depend, while rearing and
- 7 out-migrating.
- 8 The only way for the Board to protect those
- 9 unlisted runs is to -- and to protect the essential
- 10 fish habitat on which they depend, is to deny the
- 11 Petition or to include fully protective Bypass Flow
- 12 Criteria.
- 13 Very briefly with regard to other Bay species
- 14 present which are components of the food web on which
- 15 these Salmon depend; namely, Bay Shrimp and Starry
- 16 Flounder.
- 17 CFW Biologist Randall Baxter testified in
- 18 Part 2 that increases in Starry Flounder and Shrimp --
- 19 Bay Shrimp abundance are correlated with very high
- 20 outflows, and these require brackish water habitats
- 21 that are expanded in high years.
- 22 Based on my professional judgment and
- 23 experience, we recommend that enhanced Delta outflow of
- 24 75 percent of unimpaired flow from December to June in
- 25 order to protect these Bay species, as well as Salmonid

- 1 essential fish habitat.
- 2 I'm going to discuss briefly a modified bypass
- 3 flow and outflow recommendation; namely, increasing
- 4 from 25,000 to 35,000 cfs.
- 5 Since my case in chief testimony for Part 2, a
- 6 study of the North Delta diversions by Perry, et al.,
- 7 which was published in February of 2018, shows that
- 8 likely my own prior recommendations of 20,000 and
- 9 25,000 cfs are insufficiently protective of these
- 10 beneficial uses. They're insufficient.
- 11 And the Board must mandate minimum bypass
- 12 flows of 35,000 cfs as inflow at Freeport and outflow
- 13 at Rio Vista. These bypass flows need to be present
- 14 all months of the year.
- 15 Based on our experience, we believe that
- 16 reductions triggered by the presence of fish are
- 17 unlikely to be implemented. These are the -- the
- 18 triggers that are currently proposed.
- 19 Fall-run Chinook Salmon regularly migrate in
- 20 June and, for this reason, we believe that the season
- 21 for protective bypass flows should certainly run
- 22 through June.
- 23 In addition, fall-run Salmon out-migrate as
- 24 early as August so, for this reason, we'd like to see
- 25 the season of protective bypass flows extend to August.

```
1 And . . . Let's see.
```

- 2 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 3 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: There is a section in my
- 4 testimony dealing with OMR flow criteria.
- 5 Mr. Greenwood testified that entrainment for
- 6 listed Salmonids would be reduced from or at least
- 7 maintained no more than the existing levels.
- 8 Greenwood's opinion is based on OMR flow criteria in
- 9 the NMFS Biological Opinion and the Incidental Take
- 10 Permit. These criteria are subject to change under
- 11 adaptive management as noted in various places.
- 12 The criteria in Exhibit DWR-1143 also failed
- 13 to comply with the negative 2500 cfs protective
- 14 criteria adopted by Board staff in the 2010 Delta Flow
- 15 Criteria Report.
- 16 PCFFA and IFR, therefore, oppose the change
- 17 petition approval. But if the Board does approve the
- 18 petition, we'd request that the Board adopt a Permit
- 19 term requiring that net Old, Middle River flows be no
- 20 more negative than -2500 cfs at the South Delta
- 21 diversions from November through June.
- 22 To conclude my summary: With respect to
- 23 adaptive management, DWR witness Gwendolyn Buchholz
- 24 testified that DWR and other agencies, quote (reading):
- ". . . Will coordinate with collaborative

1	science	workshop	 workgroups	to

- 2 identify and prioritize potential changes
- 3 to address uncertainties related to the
- 4 effects of the State Water Project and
- 5 CVP operations through adaptive
- 6 management."
- 7 One of the examples of such collaborative
- 8 frame works -- collaborative organizations in the
- 9 framework is the Collaborative Science and Adaptive
- 10 Management Program, or CSAMP.
- 11 I've been a member of the CSAMP Policy Group,
- 12 which is the top level component of the hierarchical
- 13 organization of CSAMP, since March 13, 2017.
- 14 And, therefore, based on my experience at
- 15 CSAMP, I do not believe that this organization is
- 16 capable of participating in an adaptive management
- 17 framework that DWR proposes based on my understanding
- 18 of CSAMP's current limitations, its inability to make
- 19 any decisions based on its lack of any voting criteria,
- 20 or any capacity to adjudicate the proposed changes that
- 21 would certainly be present in any Adaptive Management
- 22 Program.
- 23 I'll leave it at that.
- 24 Thank you very much for the time.
- 25 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Thank you.

1 Before we start, I do have a correction to my

- 2 testimony, which is Exhibit PCFFA-203.
- 3 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 4 WITNESS DES JARDINS: And at the top of
- 5 Page 13, Line 2, it says (reading):
- 6 "As explained in my technical memo,
- 7 Exhibit PCFFA-205, as of the date of this
- 8 testimony, the Department of Water
- 9 Resources has stopped publishing
- 10 tidally . . . flow data for monitoring
- 11 locations in the Delta on the California
- 12 Data Exchange Center website."
- 13 And I wanted to correct that to (reading):
- ". . . For multiple monitoring locations
- in the Delta . . . "
- 16 And then --
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on,
- 18 Miss Des Jardins.
- 19 So, on Line 2, you would like to insert the
- 20 word "multiple" --
- 21 WITNESS DES JARDINS: "Multiple."
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: -- before the word
- 23 "monitoring."
- 24 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Yes. I would like to
- 25 qualify it in that way.

```
1
            And then . . .
                    (Pause in proceedings.)
 2
 3
             MS. KRIEG: Is that your only correction?
             WITNESS DES JARDINS: There's one more, and
   that's on Page 14 at Line 5.
 5
             (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
 6
             WITNESS DES JARDINS: I should have qualified
   this.
 9
             It said (reading):
10
                  "There has also been no analysis of
             any diversion permit terms that would
11
12
             limit long-term operations."
13
             That should be qualified to say (reading):
14
                  "There has also been no analysis of
15
             any new diversion permit terms that would
16
             limit long-term operations."
             CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. So
17
18
    insert the word "new" --
19
            WITNESS DES JARDINS: Yes.
             CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: -- before
20
    "diversion" on Line 6.
21
22
             WITNESS DES JARDINS: So, next --
             MS. KRIEG: And --
23
24
             WITNESS DES JARDINS: Yeah.
25
            MS. KRIEG: Do you have any other corrections?
               California Reporting, LLC - (510) 224-4476
```

www.CaliforniaReporting.com

```
1 WITNESS DES JARDINS: That's all.
```

- 2 MS. KRIEG: And, then, so with these
- 3 corrections, PCFFA-203 is a true and complete copy of
- 4 your testimony?
- 5 WITNESS DES JARDINS: That is correct.
- 6 MS. KRIEG: Thank you.
- 7 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Okay. So, in the
- 8 interest of time, I'd like to jump first to Page 25 of
- 9 my testimony.
- 10 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 11 WITNESS DES JARDINS: No. Sorry. Page 24.
- 12 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 13 WITNESS DES JARDINS: And . . . I'm going to
- 14 discuss -- I discuss the modeling and some of the
- 15 uncertainties about the actual Operational Criteria in
- 16 my testimony.
- 17 And one of the key things I'm rebutting is:
- 18 Aaron Miller's testimony states that he believes it's
- 19 possible to operationalize the modeling assumptions for
- 20 CWF H3+.
- 21 And while it's possible, it's my opinion that
- 22 the obligations in the current Coordinated Operating
- 23 Agreement which Kristin White did verify are -- are
- 24 absolutely essential -- a fundamental basis of meeting
- 25 those obligations.

1 And under the current COA, storage withdrawals

- 2 for in-basin use, the CVP provides 75 percent when --
- 3 when they need to do -- protect in-basin uses under the
- 4 Water Quality Control Plan. 75 percent CVP, 25 percent
- 5 SWP, and exports of unstored flows are 55 percent CVP,
- 6 45 percent CVP (sic).
- 7 And if we can go to the table on Page 25 of my
- 8 testimony: It's at Line 11.
- 9 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 10 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Let's zoom in and look
- 11 at that.
- 12 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 13 WITNESS DES JARDINS: So, this is a rough
- 14 calculation based on the reservoir capacities on the
- 15 California Data Exchange Center.
- 16 And I looked at the total Project storage --
- 17 total joint CVP and SWP storage capacity on the
- 18 Sacramento River and including imports from Trinity.
- 19 And Or -- According to this table, Oroville
- 20 Reservoir has about 31 percent of the joint Project
- 21 storage and Shasta, Folsom and Trinity have about
- 22 69 percent.
- 23 And bec -- because Oroville represents a
- 24 relatively small share of the Project storage -- joint
- 25 Project storage, if the State Water Project's share of

- 1 required Project storage releases to meet in-basin
- 2 needs increased because of changes in the COA, under
- 3 my -- my belief --
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on, please,
- 5 Miss Des Jardins.
- 6 Miss Ansley.
- 7 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Yes.
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: Jolie-Anne Ansley for the
- 9 Department of Water Resources.
- 10 Mr. Miller did indeed testify that -- that he
- 11 felt the CWF H3+ could be operationalized. However, I
- 12 believe nowhere did any of the witnesses testify as to
- 13 a change in the COA, which is a current agreement.
- So, what Miss Des Jardins is doing now is
- 15 taking the rebuttal of the operational conditions that
- 16 Mr. -- and none of these witnesses. Kristin White
- 17 actually testified as to changed conditions in the COA.
- 18 So now what she's doing is using the hook of
- 19 him saying "operationalize" and the fact that witnesses
- 20 mentioned the word "COA" to provide speculative
- 21 testimony concerning what might happen in a future
- 22 scenario that is not actually a scenario that anyone
- 23 testified to.
- 24 So I think this is beyond the scope of the
- 25 witness' case in chief.

1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Miss Krieg?

- 2 Miss Meserve?
- 3 MS. KRIEG: My understanding of the witness'
- 4 testimony is that she's merely pointing out that the
- 5 assumptions are based on the current COA.
- 6 And maybe I'm reading it differently than
- 7 Miss Ansley, but her oral testimony is consistent with
- 8 the written testimony on Page 25 through 26.
- 9 MS. ANSLEY: Looking at Page 25, she has gone
- 10 beyond acknowledging what the witnesses testified, that
- 11 they assumed the current operating COA, and now she
- 12 is -- On, for example, Lines 18 to 21, what she's doing
- 13 is providing testimony about a hypothetical scenario
- 14 that no witness testified to indeed if the COA was not
- 15 in effect. But the COA is in effect. It's an
- 16 agreement.
- 17 And now what we're doing is using that as a
- 18 hook to speculate on operating conditions, which could
- 19 have certainly been done at any time in a any case in
- 20 chief, but it is not rebuttal to something specific
- 21 that Mr. Miller nor Miss White testified to.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: It is rebutting, I
- 23 guess, the assumption that the existing COA as modeled
- 24 would be continue.
- 25 WITNESS DES JARDINS: If -- If I could,

- 1 Mr. Miller also did say on DWR-1011, Page 4 at 17, that
- 2 the two primary SWP management tools the Operators have
- 3 are releases from the upstream reservoirs and
- 4 adjustments to diversions in the Delta. So that's what
- 5 he testified were the management tools.
- 6 And Kristin White did testify that the COA was
- 7 being renegotiated.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on.
- 9 MS. MESERVE: And that references the bottom
- 10 of Page 24 of Miss Des Jardins' testimony.
- 11 So this is direct rebuttal to a statement made
- 12 by a DWR witness during the rebuttal portion of this
- 13 Part 2.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Miss Ansley.
- MS. ANSLEY: As noted on Page 24, Line 23, of
- 16 Miss Des Jardins' testimony, what Miss White testified
- 17 to, that the COA could be subject to negotiation.
- 18 You might as well say, you know, also future
- 19 laws could be changed, such as in the CVPIA. But what
- 20 these witnesses did not do was speculate or provide
- 21 information regarding some other scenario of COA.
- 22 And so --
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Understood.
- MS. ANSLEY: -- she's -- she's noted here that
- 25 they -- that the modeling assumed the current COA at

- 1 that time.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Understood.
- 3 But because no terms and conditions have been
- 4 proposed, and because that door was left wide open for
- 5 these witnesses to speculate, I will overrule your
- 6 objection but will say that it goes to weight.
- 7 Please continue, Miss Des Jardins.
- 8 WITNESS DES JARDINS: So, I did want to say
- 9 that operationally -- operationalizing the CWF H3+
- 10 scenario without adverse consequences to Oroville
- 11 storage and Oroville carryover storage is largely
- 12 dependent on the current COA.
- 13 And . . . I'd like to say also that, in my
- 14 professional judgment as a physicist who has looked at
- 15 climate change, that the significance --
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on,
- 17 Miss Des Jardins.
- 18 Are you still arguing the point --
- 19 WITNESS DES JARDINS: No.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: -- which I ruled in
- 21 your favor, or are you now --
- 22 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Okay.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: -- about to --
- 24 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Okay.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: -- summarize your

- 1 testimony.
- 2 WITNESS DES JARDINS: I did have some further
- 3 testimony about the risk to in-basin needs and that
- 4 there was an operation of.
- 5 I believe that the Board should not issue a
- 6 permit for the requested 9,000 cfs in diversions if the
- 7 COA is being renegotiated and subject to changing
- 8 unspecified ways.
- 9 If the Board nonetheless issues a permit, the
- 10 Board should require the Petitioners to enter into a
- 11 binding Coordinated Operating Agreement for the State
- 12 Water Project and the Central Valley Project with the
- 13 new 9,000 cfs Water -- North Del -- WaterFix facility
- 14 that includes modeling that can confirm that
- 15 implementation of the Project is feasible.
- 16 If the Board instead chooses to approve the
- 17 WaterFix Project based on the WaterFix Final EIR/EIS
- 18 and the modeling presented in Part 1 and Part 2, all of
- 19 which assumes the current COA, the Board should put the
- 20 current COA in the CVP and SWP Permits as -- as . . .
- 21 as documenting the current promises by the CVP and SWP
- 22 until further order of the Board.
- 23 You know, this would require the Petitioners
- 24 to come back to the Board if they did get --
- 25 renegotiate the COA with a new Coordinated Operating

```
1 Agreement for the Bay-Delta Water Quality Plans.
```

- 2 So, I have the Permit terms on -- suggested
- 3 Permit terms on Page 27 of my testimony, which were
- 4 drawn from --
- 5 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 6 WITNESS DES JARDINS: -- Line 6 (reading):
- 7 "Until further order of the Board,
- 8 Permittee" -- for CVP -- "shall provide
- 9 75 percent of the storage releases to
- 10 maintain Water Quality Standards during
- 11 balanced conditions.
- 12 "SWP Permits:
- "Until further order of the Board,
- 14 Permittee shall provide 25 percent of the
- 15 storage releases to maintain water
- 16 quality standards during balanced
- 17 conditions."
- 18 And this is just . . . providing the . . . the
- 19 current obligations and the assumption in all the
- 20 modeling that these obligations would continue into the
- 21 Permit.
- 22 If these Permit terms are not acceptable to
- 23 Petitioners, I suggest that the Board instead write,
- 24 "Until further order of the Board, Permittee may not
- 25 divert from the North Delta diversions during balanced

```
1 conditions."
```

- 2 Balanced conditions are when either Project is
- 3 having to release water from storage during -- due to a
- 4 requirement to meet Water Quality Plans.
- 5 So this -- this other Permit term would allow
- 6 Petitioners to divert unstored flows with the North
- 7 Delta diversions but require them to come back to the
- 8 Board with a proposal for providing storage releases
- 9 for the North Delta diversions.
- 10 And I think this -- this is just critically
- 11 important.
- 12 I also . . . As I previously testified -- And
- 13 if we could pull up Page 13 of my testimony --
- 14 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 15 WITNESS DES JARDINS: -- on Line 16.
- 16 Is that -- Is this Page 13?
- 17 Yeah, Page 13 at Line 16.
- 18 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 19 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Thank you.
- 20 Actually, scroll up to Line 11, please.
- 21 (Scrolling through document.)
- 22 WITNESS DES JARDINS: So, another issue is the
- 23 Joint Point of Diversion.
- 24 And my professional judgment is also that,
- 25 without -- The Water Board did a complete analysis of

1 the Joint Point of Diversion for Decision 1641, relied

- 2 partly on sources of water for Old River.
- 3 Without an updated analysis, I believe it's
- 4 really impossible for the Board to determine what the
- 5 permit term in the -- enacted in Decision 1641 allowing
- 6 diversions up to the full physical capacity of the
- 7 facilities would mean, and what potential impacts would
- 8 be on tidal levels.
- 9 For this reason, I recommend the Board include
- 10 a Permit term that Joint Point of Diversion only
- 11 applies to diversions in the South Delta.
- 12 And I'm recommending that the Board require
- 13 DWR and Reclamation to submit their maximum proposed
- 14 diversions of the North Delta diversions and maximum
- 15 proposed simultaneous diversions in the North Delta and
- 16 South Delta, which I don't think is clear. There's a
- 17 lot of modeling assumptions, but they're not proposed
- 18 as permit terms.
- 19 And without -- without this, I don't see how
- 20 the Board can fully assess water rights compliance
- 21 or -- or what permit terms are appropriate.
- 22 And then I'd like to get down to Number V
- 23 point.
- 24 So there's been a lot of issues about
- 25 uncertainty. And one of the key issues since before

- 1 this hearing started was whether Petitioners would
- 2 develop a final initial Operating Plan for the Project.
- 3 Please go to Page 14.
- 4 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 5 WITNESS DES JARDINS: And I go into some
- 6 length. I'm not going to go into all of it.
- 7 But eight of DWR's witnesses testified that an
- 8 initial Operations Plan had been adopted for the
- 9 WaterFix Project, but the underlying documents are
- 10 clear that initial operations have not been finally
- 11 determined and are subject to change. And there's
- 12 no -- been no analysis of any new diversion permits
- 13 that would limit long-term operations.
- In my opinion, the basic principles -- It's
- 15 against the basic principles of computer simulation to
- 16 rely on modeling scenarios which do not fully represent
- 17 the boundaries of potential future operations for
- 18 determination of impacts.
- 19 And to comply with requirements to set
- 20 appropriate Delta Flow Criteria, in my opinion, the
- 21 Water Board should define initial operations to protect
- 22 fisheries as part of any order approving the change in
- 23 point of diversion.
- 24 And I would assert that I believe changes to
- 25 appropriate Delta Flow Criteria can be addressed -- and

1 new science could be addressed as part of the review of

- 2 the Bay-Delta Water Quality Control Plan.
- 3 So . . . One of the -- One of the key issues
- 4 I'd like to go is the -- Another issue is uncertainty
- 5 in the fish screens. And I wanted to go into that in
- 6 some detail because I'm also recommending some permit
- 7 terms.
- 8 So . . . At the lower end of the proposed
- 9 bypass flows for the Sac River in the Permit, which is
- 10 5,000 cfs, I found that the closest downstream gage
- 11 maintained by the U.S. Geological Survey showed
- 12 significant tidal impacts in reach of the Sacramento
- 13 River above the Delta Cross Channel.
- 14 If we could bring up Exhibit PCFFA-205,
- 15 please.
- 16 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 17 WITNESS DES JARDINS: So if you scroll out.
- 18 (Scrolling out.)
- 19 WITNESS DES JARDINS: So I just -- There's a
- 20 summary of results here, and I went into the data that
- 21 I pulled from there.
- 22 But I found that the analysis showed that flow
- 23 velocities could be tidal -- could be negative at low
- 24 flows, which would carry whatever's in the water
- 25 upstream.

```
1 Marin Greenwood's testimony assumes that
```

- 2 sweeping velocities will be above four-tenths of a foot
- 3 per second in the North Delta diversions.
- 4 And just a simple analysis of available data
- 5 shows that the assumption's clearly not met at the
- 6 lower end of proposed by -- bypass flows, which I
- 7 assume are planned to be implemented as a tidal
- 8 average, a daily tidal average.
- 9 And I -- There's a concern that the
- 10 field-based study just wasn't done. We submitted for
- 11 the record the NMFS 2013 Work Plan for intake design
- 12 criteria.
- And if we could go to Page 11 of my testimony,
- 14 DWR-203.
- 15 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 16 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Sorry. PCFFA-203.
- 17 There's a whole list here. And the Flow
- 18 Profiling Field Study and the Site Locations Lab Study
- 19 and the Numeric Study were just essential to verify
- 20 that the screens would have adequate sweeping
- 21 velocities at the proposed lower bypass flows of 5,000
- 22 cfs.
- 23 And without the studies, the assertions that
- 24 the fish screens will be effective at the proposed
- 25 locations and for the proposed minimum bypass flows is

- 1 just speculative.
- 2 In my professional judgment, the Board should
- 3 not approve the Change Petition without studies
- 4 validating the Proposed Intake design, including
- 5 locations and minimum bypass flows.
- 6 If the Board does approve the Petition without
- 7 these studies requiring higher minimum bypass flows in
- 8 the Permit, which D -- PCFFA-205 shows to be greater
- 9 than 7,000 cfs, would help reduce the risk of severe
- 10 adverse consequences.
- 11 And I also suggest that operating the North
- 12 Delta diversions only with a positive sweeping velocity
- 13 of at least four-tenths of a foot per second, as
- 14 assumed in Mr. Greenwood's testimony, would also reduce
- 15 the level of uncertainty about the effects of the
- 16 screen.
- 17 And I'm suggesting that if the Board does
- 18 approve this Permit for the North Delta diversions
- 19 based on Mr. Greenwood's testimony, and without the
- 20 needed field studies of the intakes, the Board should
- 21 make the sweeping velocity a con -- a requirement in
- 22 the Permits. And there's a precedent in the standards
- 23 for Delta fish-protected facilities in Table 2 of
- 24 Decision 1485.
- 25 Another thing that I noticed was, when I went

1 to get data, is that . . . the -- that the California

- 2 Data Exchange Center in multiple monitoring locations
- 3 is now no longer reporting tidally filtered flow data.
- 4 And this is -- It's critically important to
- 5 have both 15-minute data for flow, stage and velocity,
- 6 and also tidally filtered flow data, and just to assess
- 7 what's going on -- what's happening with the river and
- 8 for Biologists and independent researchers to be able
- 9 to look at correlations with any trends in species
- 10 populations.
- 11 So, I'm recommending as a condition of the
- 12 Permit, the Board needs to add the locations of the
- 13 three intakes as required monitoring locations, require
- 14 15-minute data for flow, stage and velocity be reported
- 15 at these new monitoring locations and, in fact, at all
- 16 monitoring locations, as well as tidally filtered flow
- 17 data.
- 18 Then the other thing is, the California Data
- 19 Exchange Center -- and I did check this -- only reports
- 20 daily average diversions at the Banks Pumping Plant.
- 21 And because there are proposed simultaneous
- 22 diversions possibly in the North Delta and South Delta,
- 23 it's really unclear how this is going to affect water
- 24 levels tidally and, for this reason, I'm also
- 25 recommending that the Board require reporting of

1 15-minute average diversions at Clifton Court Forebay

- 2 as well as hourly average diversions at Banks and
- 3 Pumping Plant -- Tracy Pumping Plants so that the full
- 4 effects of the combined diversions at these new
- 5 structures can be assessed.
- 6 Finally, I'd like to go to --
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Let's do a time
- 8 check here. I know Mr. Stokely still needs to
- 9 present --
- 10 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Yeah.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: -- his testimony
- 12 and there's only seven minutes.
- 13 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Okay.
- MS. MESERVE: He can -- He only needs about
- 15 four or five minutes so, if she can briefly conclude,
- 16 that should be fine.
- 17 WITNESS DES JARDINS: There are so much --
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you so much,
- 19 Miss Meserve.
- 20 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Okay. So Page 5 of my
- 21 testimony -- I also do have a background -- Let's go to
- 22 Page 6 real quick.
- 23 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 24 WITNESS DES JARDINS: But I do have a
- 25 background in dynamic systems theory. And, in fact,

- 1 that was the area of my dissertation research.
- 2 And I would note that, to the extent --
- 3 Mr. Baxter testified to this in Part 1.
- 4 To the extent that there's actually been a
- 5 regime shift to a new basin of attraction for the Delta
- 6 ecosystem, it's my opinion based on that background
- 7 that it will require prolonged, sustained changes in
- 8 these abiotic drivers to allow the system to return to
- 9 a regime that's more -- that's more conducive to stable
- 10 flourishing populations of endangered fishes.
- 11 And I think that . . . there is a danger with
- 12 adaptive management that small perturbations around the
- 13 existing equilibrium state, which is well into the
- 14 invasives, according to this hypothesis, would be
- 15 unlikely to shift species populations. It could give a
- 16 false conclusion that changes to major abiotic drivers
- 17 such as flow will not affect the ecosystem.
- 18 And, also, analyses of perturbations of the
- 19 system in the existing regime may not show the system
- 20 response to major changes in abiotic drivers because
- 21 it's in this regime where there's been a major shift.
- 22 You have a change in the bathmic population,
- 23 you have a change in the species composition, you have
- 24 a change in the zooplankton and the phytoplankton. All
- 25 those take time to change.

```
1 So, based on this, I think it's a huge
```

- 2 experiment and it's a bad idea without these flows --
- 3 this system being restored to try to do an experiment
- 4 in this strata with a major new diversion.
- 5 But if the Board does enact this, I believe
- 6 that appropriate Delta Flow Criteria should begin long
- 7 before the new diversions to try to -- with clearly
- 8 defined numeric targets for species populations and
- 9 survival of migrating Salmonids.
- 10 Thank you.
- 11 MS. MESERVE: Thank you, Miss Des Jardins.
- 12 And now let's turn to Mr. Stokely.
- 13 Is LAND-290-Revised a true and correct copy of
- 14 your testimony?
- 15 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MS. MESERVE: And is -- And I have reviewed
- 17 LAND-291, and it does look like those Slides 3, 11 and
- 18 14 are the same as what was stricken from -- by the
- 19 Board's ruling from LAND-290. So I would advise to
- 20 perhaps skip over those 3, 11 and 14 as pointed out by
- 21 Mr. O'Hanlon.
- But, otherwise, that's a true and correct copy
- 23 of your PowerPoint at 291?
- 24 WITNESS STOKELY: It is.
- MS. MESERVE: And then are Exhibits LAND-292

```
1 to -304 and other exhibits cited in the record copies
```

- 2 of what you relied upon in preparing your testimony?
- 3 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 4 MS. MESERVE: Okay. If you could go ahead and
- 5 just briefly summarize your testimony for the Hearing
- 6 Officers today.
- 7 WITNESS STOKELY: Sure. I'm Tom Stokely.
- 8 Could we bring up LAND-291, please. Let's go
- 9 to Slide 4.
- 10 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 11 WITNESS STOKELY: This is a Feasibility Report
- 12 for the San Luis Unit Service Area, prepared in the
- 13 '50s. It shows the existing -- or the feasibility area
- 14 for Westlands.
- 15 Let's go to Slide 5.
- 16 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 17 WITNESS STOKELY: This is from the Report of
- 18 the San Luis Unit Task Force. It talks about Westlands
- 19 Service Area as 496,000 areas -- excuse me -- San Luis
- 20 Unit at 496,000 acres, Westlands at 400,000 acres. And
- 21 so the 600,000-acre figure cited by Mr. Gutierrez in
- 22 his testimony is not consistent with Congressional
- 23 authorization for the San Luis Unit.
- Slide 8, please -- Or -- excuse me -- Slide 6.
- 25 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)

```
1 WITNESS STOKELY: Westlands' current acreage
```

- 2 is shown in blue on the right there. This is all of
- 3 the San Luis/Delta-Mendota Water Authority Districts.
- 4 Next slide, please.
- 5 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 6 WITNESS STOKELY: What we did is, we took a
- 7 map of Westlands' current acreage and overlaid it with
- 8 the San Luis Task -- Feasibility Report map. And you
- 9 can see the areas in blue are expanded beyond the
- 10 Congressional authority.
- 11 Line -- Next slide, please.
- MS. MESERVE: Mr. Stokely, just to clarify:
- 13 When you say the areas in blue, are you
- 14 talking about that light blue color above the green?
- 15 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes. Above and below the
- 16 green. Thank you.
- 17 Slide 8, please.
- 18 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 19 WITNESS STOKELY: This is from the House and
- 20 Senate Committee Reports for the Trinity River Act of
- 21 1955. And it's stated in there that, of the 1.19
- 22 million acre-feet available from the Trinity River,
- 23 that 525,000 acre-feet would be available for lands on
- 24 the westside of the San Joaquin Valley, which I
- 25 understand to be the San Luis Unit.

```
1 Next slide, please.
```

- 2 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 3 WITNESS STOKELY: Mr. Gutierrez talked about
- 4 600,000 acres in Westlands. But in 2017, there were
- 5 146,275 acres fallowed. And, according to the U.S.
- 6 Fish and Wildlife Service, they can't determine what
- 7 the permanent fallowing of acreage is within Westlands
- 8 but certainly that was a very high year.
- 9 Slide 10, please.
- 10 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 11 WITNESS STOKELY: This is a map of Westlands
- 12 solar developments.
- 13 As you can see, there's quite a bit of land
- 14 within the District that is either -- thank you for
- 15 blowing it up -- that's either under solar development
- 16 or planned for solar development.
- I can't quite tell which ones are the -- the
- 18 lands that are currently developed, but you can see
- 19 significant acreage within Westlands is either
- 20 currently under solar development or is planned for in
- 21 the future, again, showing that a significant portion
- 22 of their land is not under irrigation.
- Next slide, please.
- 24 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 25 WITNESS STOKELY: We were going to skip this

- 1 one.
- 2 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 3 WITNESS STOKELY: I wanted to point out in --
- 4 that Westlands also -- Mr. Gutierrez talked about the
- 5 Barcellos judgment and the additional water they get
- 6 from the Barcellos judgment, but the -- the judgment
- 7 expired in 2007.
- 8 Next slide, please.
- 9 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 10 WITNESS STOKELY: Also, the Barcellos judgment
- 11 does not alter Federal law, according to the judgment
- 12 itself.
- 13 Skip the next slide, please.
- 14 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 15 WITNESS STOKELY: Mr. Gutierrez also, in my
- 16 opinion, incorrectly asserts that area-of-origin
- 17 principles have not been applied to by Reclamation,
- 18 State Water Board, the courts and CVP contracts. But I
- 19 will note that this State Water Board 15, a permit for
- 20 the Trinity River, contains specific condition for
- 21 instream flows, 50,000 acre-feet for Humboldt County
- 22 which is also a contract that Reclamation has, which we
- 23 introduced as an exhibit, and it's also subject to
- 24 Section 10505 of the Water Code, which is the
- 25 area-of-origin statutes.

```
1
             Next slide, please.
             (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
 2
             WITNESS STOKELY: This is an excerpt from the
 3
    1954 Trinity Journal where the Manager of Westlands
   Water District specifically said (reading):
 5
                  "As desperate as our needs are in
 6
 7
             the West San Joaquin Valley, we do not
             want to take a drop of water from the
 8
 9
             Trinity River until all the water that
             can be beneficially used in the Trinity
10
11
             and Sacramento areas is definitely
             reserved for them."
12
13
             And then, finally, Slide 17.
             (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
14
15
             WITNESS STOKELY: As an example of how
    Reclamation does favor the area of origin, this is an
16
    excerpt from the Lower Klamath Record of Decision,
17
   which was PCFFA-106. And it specifically says that
18
   Reclamation will release 50,000 acre-feet for these
19
    supplemental flows to prevent a fish kill on the Lower
20
   Klamath River.
21
22
             That concludes my testimony.
             Thank you.
23
24
             CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
25
             With that, we'll take a -- with apologies to
```

1 the court reporter -- a late-morning break. We will

- 2 return at 11:20.
- 3 I'll ask DWR to go ahead and set up for your
- 4 cross-examination.
- 5 And, again, a reminder: We'll take our lunch
- 6 break around 12:30 and we'll resume at 2 o'clock.
- 7 (Recess taken at 11:05 a.m.)
- 8 (Proceedings resumed at 11:20 a.m.:)
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: It is 11:20.
- 10 Miss Ansley.
- MS. ANSLEY: Yes.
- 12 Mr. O'Hanlon and I have spoken, and I've
- 13 spoken with the attorneys here, and he has questions
- 14 for Mr. Stokely only, which are, you know, succinct and
- 15 discrete, and we do not have questions for Mr. Stokely.
- 16 So, with your permission, we would like to let
- 17 Mr.~O'Hanlon go first. And we do not know if other
- 18 parties have questions for Mr. Stokely, but certainly
- 19 we don't.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Why
- 21 don't we go, as you suggested, to Mr. O'Hanlon for his
- 22 cross, after which I will ask the other parties if they
- 23 has -- if they have cross for Mr. Stokely. And if not,
- 24 and there's no redirect, recross, then we will all envy
- 25 you, Mr. Stokely.

- 1 WITNESS STOKELY: Thank you.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. O'Hanlon.
- 3 MR. O'HANLON: Thank you.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I believe you
- 5 requested 30 minutes?
- 6 MR. O'HANLON: Yes.
- 7 And my questions will be only for Mr. Stokely,
- 8 and they'll relate to his opinion that not all of the
- 9 area within Westlands is authorized under Federal law
- 10 to receive CVP water.
- 11 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY
- MR. O'HANLON: Good after -- Or good morning,
- 13 Mr. Stokely.
- 14 WITNESS STOKELY: Good morning, Mr. O'Hanlon.
- MR. O'HANLON: Have you ever worked for the
- 16 Bureau of Reclamation?
- 17 WITNESS STOKELY: No, but I have received
- 18 grants and Cooperative Agreements through them in the
- 19 past.
- 20 MR. O'HANLON: Okay. Have you ever worked for
- 21 a Central Valley Project Contractor?
- 22 WITNESS STOKELY: No.
- MR. O'HANLON: And you're not an attorney;
- 24 correct?
- 25 WITNESS STOKELY: Correct.

1 MR. O'HANLON: All right. You've testified

- 2 that, in your opinion, under Federal law, not all of
- 3 the lands within Westlands are eligible to receive CVP
- 4 water; correct?
- 5 WITNESS STOKELY: I testified that not all the
- 6 lands that are being irrigated within Westlands are
- 7 covered by the Federal authorization for the San Luis
- 8 Unit.
- 9 MR. O'HANLON: Well, does that mean your --
- 10 is -- mean that your opinion's they're not authorized
- 11 to receive CVP water?
- 12 WITNESS STOKELY: No. They're just not
- 13 authorized by Federal law.
- 14 MR. O'HANLON: Okay. Now, Mr. Gutierrez
- 15 testified that Westlands encompasses a total of some
- 16 600,000 acres; correct?
- 17 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: But, in your opinion, of that
- 19 total of 600,000, approximately 400,000 acres is
- 20 authorized under Federal law to receive CVP water;
- 21 correct?
- 22 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And do you agree that the
- 24 availability of water supply for irrigation of
- 25 400,000 acres of land is a matter affecting the public

- 1 interest?
- 2 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 3 MR. O'HANLON: Mr. Hunt, could I have
- 4 Mr. Stokely's written testimony, which is
- 5 LAND-290-Revised.
- 6 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 7 MR. O'HANLON: And I would like to refer to
- 8 Page 4 of his testimony.
- 9 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 10 MR. O'HANLON: Thank you.
- 11 So, Mr. Stokely, I want to ask you some
- 12 questions about your testimony on Page 4, beginning at
- 13 Line 8 through Line 18.
- Now, in the sentence beginning at Line 8, you
- 15 reference a Feasibility Report prepared by Reclamation;
- 16 correct?
- 17 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 18 MR. O'HANLON: All right. And the Feasibility
- 19 Report was prepared in 1955 and sent to Congress in
- 20 1956; correct?
- 21 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And the Federal legislation
- 23 authorizing the San Luis Unit was passed by Congress a
- 24 few years later, in 1960; correct?
- 25 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.

- 1 MR. O'HANLON: And you have hadmarked the
- 2 entire -- The entire Feasibility Report has been marked
- 3 as LAND Exhibit 302; correct?
- 4 WITNESS STOKELY: Let me double-check.
- 5 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: If it helps, that's
- 7 what it says on Line 8 of your testimony.
- 8 WITNESS STOKELY: Okay. Sure. Thank you.
- 9 MR. O'HANLON: All right. And as you
- 10 described in your summary of your direct testimony, you
- 11 took a map from that report.
- 12 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And by laying that map from the
- 14 Feasibility Report over a map of the current boundaries
- 15 of Westlands, you identify some areas of Westlands that
- 16 are outside the boundaries of the service area
- 17 originally identified in the Feasibility Report;
- 18 correct?
- 19 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 20 MR. O'HANLON: And it's your contention that
- 21 the Feasibility Report boundaries define the area that
- 22 Congress has authorized to receive CVP water; is that
- 23 right?
- 24 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: In preparing your testimony,

- 1 did you research any of the case law that addresses
- 2 whether a Feasibility Report defines or limits the
- 3 scope of Federal authorization for a Project?
- 4 WITNESS STOKELY: No.
- 5 MR. O'HANLON: In preparing your testimony,
- 6 did you research the purpose of a Feasibility Report
- 7 for a water Project?
- 8 WITNESS STOKELY: No.
- 9 MR. O'HANLON: When the Secretary of the
- 10 Interior transmitted the Feasibility Report to Congress
- 11 in 1956, he described it as an interim report; correct?
- 12 WITNESS STOKELY: I'm not sure.
- MR. O'HANLON: I -- We don't need to pull up
- 14 the exhibit but, for the record, that's at .pdf Page 19
- 15 of LAND-302.
- You don't need to refer to it.
- 17 WITNESS STOKELY: Thank you.
- 18 MR. O'HANLON: Let's look back at your written
- 19 testimony.
- 20 At Lines 10 to 13, you refer to -- to another
- 21 exhibit, LAND-296; correct?
- 22 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 23 MR. O'HANLON: And that's a page taken from
- 24 a -- from the San Luis Drainage Task Force Report;
- 25 correct?

- 1 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes, Page 51.
- 2 MR. O'HANLON: And that was a report prepared
- 3 at the direction of Congress?
- 4 WITNESS STOKELY: I don't recall what the --
- 5 what the driving force was behind the San Luis Task
- 6 Force Report.
- 7 MR. O'HANLON: All right. But, in any event,
- 8 you reviewed that Task Force Report and you've
- 9 identified some of the history related to the San Luis
- 10 Unit and Westlands that is recorded in that report;
- 11 correct?
- 12 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And, as you indicated, the
- 14 testimony at Lines 10 to 13 is based on an excerpt from
- 15 Page 51 of the Task Force Report; correct?
- 16 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 17 MR. O'HANLON: All right. Before we take a
- 18 look at that page from the Task Force Report, I'd like
- 19 you to look at another page from the same report. It's
- 20 actually the preceding page, Page 50, which I have
- 21 identified as Westlands Exhibit Number 23.
- Mr. Hunt, could you please pull up Exhibit 23?
- 23 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- MR. O'HANLON: All right. This has been
- 25 identified for the purpose of this hearing as WWD-23.

```
1 And you'll see the first page is the same
```

- 2 cover page of the same report that you've identified in
- 3 your exhibit.
- 4 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 5 MR. O'HANLON: All right. Mr. Hunt, could you
- 6 for -- please scroll to the next page?
- 7 (Scrolling through document.)
- 8 MR. O'HANLON: All right. Mr. Stokely, I'd
- 9 like to refer you to the right-hand column of this page
- 10 from the Task Force Report that begins (reading):
- "When Congress was in the final
- 12 stages of authorizing the San Luis Unit
- in 1960 . . . "
- Do you see that.
- 15 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And I'd like you to read
- 17 silently to yourself from there through to the bottom
- 18 of the page.
- 19 And just for background, this -- this -- this
- 20 is describing a memorandum from 1960 prepared by the
- 21 Bureau of Reclamation.
- 22 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 23 MS. MESERVE: I think we're going to need to
- 24 scroll down a little bit in order for the witness to
- 25 see the entire . . .

- 1 (Scrolling through document.)
- WITNESS STOKELY: Okay. I've read it.
- 3 MR. O'HANLON: Did you read this passage from
- 4 Page 50 of the Task Force Report when you were
- 5 preparing your rebuttal testimony?
- 6 WITNESS STOKELY: I may have.
- 7 MR. O'HANLON: You don't recall whether you
- 8 did or not?
- 9 WITNESS STOKELY: No.
- 10 MR. O'HANLON: When you prepared your rebuttal
- 11 testimony, did you understand that, at the time the
- 12 San Luis act was adopted in 1960, Reclamation did not
- 13 believe that the map in the Feasibility Report defined
- 14 the lands on which CVP water may be used?
- MS. MESERVE: Objection: Assumes facts not in
- 16 evidence.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. O'Hanlon.
- 18 MR. O'HANLON: I'm just asking for his
- 19 understanding when he prepared his -- his testimony.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: It goes to the
- 21 basis of his testimony.
- 22 Overruled, Miss Meserve.
- 23 WITNESS STOKELY: Could you repeat the
- 24 question?
- MR. O'HANLON: Sure.

1 When you prepared your rebuttal testimony, did

- 2 you understand that at the time the San Luis Act was
- 3 adopted in 1960, Reclamation did not believe the map in
- 4 the Feasibility Report defined the lands under which
- 5 CVP water may be used?
- 6 WITNESS STOKELY: I did not fully understand
- 7 this section when I prepared my testimony.
- 8 MR. O'HANLON: All right. Do you understand
- 9 Reclamation's position today to be that the map in the
- 10 1956 Feasibility Report does not define the boundaries
- 11 of the areas eligible for use of CVP water within
- 12 Westlands?
- MS. MESERVE: Objection: Assumes facts not in
- 14 evidence.
- The questioner is characterizing this report,
- 16 and then putting his own spin on what -- what it means,
- 17 and then asking the witness to agree to it.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Sustained.
- 19 It's one thing to ask based on the document
- 20 you just showed him, but now you've made an assertion
- 21 about present understanding, so I'm sustaining the
- 22 objection.
- 23 MR. O'HANLON: My intent -- I'll rephrase my
- 24 question.
- 25 My -- My intent is this: Do you know what

- 1 Reclamation's position is today regarding whether the
- 2 Feasibility Report defines the area that water could be
- 3 used within Westlands?
- 4 WITNESS STOKELY: It's my understanding that
- 5 Reclamation delivers water within the entire boundary
- 6 of Westlands Water District.
- 7 MR. O'HANLON: Okay. So, we were just looking
- 8 at Page 50 from the Task Force Report. I would like to
- 9 now look at Page 51, which is LAND-296.
- 10 Mr. Hunt, could I have LAND-296, please.
- 11 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- MR. O'HANLON: And could I have the second
- 13 page, please.
- 14 (Scrolling through document.)
- MR. O'HANLON: Thank you.
- So, Mr. Stokely, in -- in your written
- 17 testimony and your PowerPoint presentation, you refer
- 18 to the text that's up -- in the upper left-hand part of
- 19 the page in the first column -- correct? -- that lists
- 20 some numbers?
- 21 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And these numbers give a --
- 23 quotes from other memoranda prepared by Reclamation in
- 24 1960 and 1959 describing a breakdown of areas within
- 25 and outside of the San Luis service area as described

- 1 in the Feasibility Report; correct?
- 2 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 3 MR. O'HANLON: Did you review the rest of the
- 4 text on this page?
- 5 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 6 MR. O'HANLON: And doesn't some of the other
- 7 text on this page describe how the area that was to be
- 8 served by the San Luis Unit later grew in size?
- 9 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 10 MS. MESERVE: Objection: Vague.
- 11 Which text are you referring to?
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. O'Hanlon.
- 13 MR. O'HANLON: I'm sorry. I didn't -- I
- 14 didn't hear the objection.
- MS. MESERVE: Vague.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: She'd like to be
- 17 referred to a specific text on this page.
- 18 MR. O'HANLON: Sure.
- 19 Why don't we look at the very next paragraph.
- 20 Mr. Stokely, can you read that paragraph to
- 21 yourself, please.
- 22 WITNESS STOKELY: Which one? The one that
- 23 starts with "The 116,000 acres"?
- MR. O'HANLON: Yes.
- 25 WITNESS STOKELY: Okay.

```
1 (Pause in proceedings.)
```

- 2 WITNESS STOKELY: Okay. I've read it.
- 3 MR. O'HANLON: All right. And doesn't that
- 4 paragraph indicate that an additional 116,000 acres
- 5 within Westlands was later found by Reclamation to be
- 6 irrigable and, hence, eligible for use of CVP water?
- 7 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes, that's what the
- 8 document says.
- 9 MR. O'HANLON: All right. I'd like to refer
- 10 you to the column on the right-hand side of the page,
- 11 the paragraph that begins (reading):
- 12 "The merger of Westlands Water
- 13 District and Westplains Water Service
- 14 District in June 1965 . . ."
- 15 Do you see that?
- 16 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 17 MR. O'HANLON: And were you aware that, in
- 18 1965, there was a merger of two Water Districts,
- 19 Westlands and Westplains?
- 20 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And the text goes on to
- 22 explain, doesn't it, that the total acreage within
- 23 Westlands then went from approximately 400,000 acres to
- 24 about 600,000 acres; correct?
- 25 WITNESS STOKELY: That's correct, with 549,443

- 1 irrigable acres.
- 2 MR. O'HANLON: Thank you.
- 3 All right. Now, that merger occurred as a
- 4 result of a statute; correct?
- 5 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 6 MR. O'HANLON: And in that statute, the
- 7 California legislature declared that maximizing the
- 8 area that can be served by the San Luis Unit is in the
- 9 public interest; correct?
- 10 MS. MESERVE: Objection: Calls for a legal
- 11 conclusion; in addition, it's vague what he's referring
- 12 to.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. O'Hanlon.
- MR. O'HANLON: I think maybe we could address
- 15 this by looking at Exhibit Westlands 24.
- 16 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 17 MR. O'HANLON: And Westlands Exhibit 24 is the
- 18 text of Water Code Section 37801.
- 19 Mr. Stokely, please read that to yourself.
- 20 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 21 WITNESS STOKELY: I've read it.
- 22 MR. O'HANLON: All right. And in Water Code
- 23 Section 37801, doesn't the California legislature
- 24 declare that maximizing the area that can be served by
- 25 the San Luis Unit is in the public interest?

- 1 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 2 MR. O'HANLON: And did you read this section
- 3 prior to submitting your written rebuttal testimony?
- 4 WITNESS STOKELY: I'm not sure. I was aware
- 5 of the Act.
- 6 MR. O'HANLON: All right. Let's -- Let's move
- 7 forward a bit in time to 1986 and the Barcellos
- 8 judgment.
- 9 Mr. Hunt, could you please bring up Exhibit
- 10 LAND-300.
- 11 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- MR. O'HANLON: And, Mr. Stokely, what's been
- 13 marked as Exhibit LAND-300 is a copy of the judgment
- 14 entered in the Barcellos case; correct?
- 15 WITNESS STOKELY: Portions of the Barcellos
- 16 judgment. I have in my file just portions. I don't
- 17 know if the whole thing was . . . was an exhibit.
- 18 MR. O'HANLON: Okay. The Barcellos judgment
- 19 addressed -- Among other issues, the Barcellos judgment
- 20 addressed the issue of whether all the lands within
- 21 Westlands are eligible to receive CVP water; correct?
- 22 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And -- And it provides in
- 24 Section 10 that all of the lands within Westlands are
- 25 within the authorized service area of the Central

- 1 Valley Project; correct?
- 2 MS. MESERVE: Objection: Vague.
- 3 Can you please show the witness where you're
- 4 talking about?
- 5 WITNESS STOKELY: Could I see Section 10,
- 6 please.
- 7 MR. O'HANLON: Sure. Mr. Hunt, could we
- 8 please have .pdf Page 36 in this document.
- 9 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 10 MR. O'HANLON: All right. Mr. Stokely, on the
- 11 screen, you can see -- It's Paragraph 10, 10.1, 10.2
- 12 and the beginning of 10.3 in the Barcellos judgment.
- 13 And, if necessary, to look at the definitions of
- 14 Area 1B and 1A, we can do that.
- But as recited here, doesn't this indicate
- 16 that Area 1B, 1A, and 2B and 2A are within the
- 17 authorized service area of the Central Valley Project?
- 18 WITNESS STOKELY: Well, it says they're
- 19 entitled to the same water supply and the same rights
- 20 pertaining to area 2A or 1A.
- 21 It doesn't say they're authorized. It just
- 22 says that they're entitled to the same water supply.
- MR. O'HANLON: Well, looking at
- 24 Paragraph 10.1, it says (reading):
- 25 "Area 1B, in addition to Area 1A, is

```
1 within the authorized service area of the
```

- 2 Central Valley Project . . . "
- 3 Correct?
- 4 WITNESS STOKELY: Okay. Yes, you're correct.
- 5 MR. O'HANLON: And just to be complete on
- 6 this, perhaps we can refer, Mr. Hunt, back to .pdf
- 7 Pages 6.
- 8 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 9 MR. O'HANLON: And we can look at the
- 10 definitions of those areas.
- 11 All right. So, if you could scroll up a
- 12 little bit, Mr. Hunt, please.
- 13 (Scrolling through document.)
- MR. O'HANLON: Thank you.
- So, this defines Paragraph 1.10 on this page.
- 16 Page 6 of the judgment defines Area 1A; correct?
- 17 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 18 MR. O'HANLON: And it refers to Area Al as the
- 19 area identified in the Feasibility Report; correct?
- 20 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And then Area 1B is the area of
- 22 the original Westlands District that was outside of the
- 23 proposed initial service area; correct?
- 24 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: All right. And let's look

- 1 at --
- 2 If you could scroll up a little bit more,
- 3 Mr. Hunt, please.
- 4 (Scrolling through document.)
- 5 MR. O'HANLON: Thank you.
- 6 Paragraph 1.12, Area 2A is the area of the
- 7 former Westplains District within the proposed initial
- 8 service area; correct?
- 9 WITNESS STOKELY: Correct.
- 10 MR. O'HANLON: And looking at
- 11 Paragraph 1.13 -- I'm sorry, Paragraph -- That's the
- 12 definition of Area 2B. That's the area of the former
- 13 Westplains District that was outside of the proposed
- 14 initial service area; correct?
- 15 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 16 MR. O'HANLON: All right. Now, as you have
- 17 stated in your written testimony, and as you repeated
- 18 in your summary today, Paragraph 2 of the Barcellos
- 19 judgment says the term of the judgment ended
- 20 December 31, 2007; correct?
- 21 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: Can you identify any change in
- 23 the law since the Court entered this judgment in 1986
- 24 that would make the legal conclusions in Paragraph 10
- 25 incorrect today?

1 MS. MESERVE: Objection: Calls for a legal

- 2 conclusion.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Stokely
- 4 testified extensively on this document, so I want to
- 5 understand what his understanding is with respect to
- 6 Mr. O'Hanlon's question.
- 7 So overruled.
- 8 WITNESS STOKELY: Could you repeat the
- 9 question, please.
- 10 MR. O'HANLON: Certainly.
- 11 Can you identify any change in the law since
- 12 the Court entered the judgment in 1986 that would make
- 13 the legal conclusions in Paragraph 10 incorrect today?
- 14 WITNESS STOKELY: No changes in the law since
- 15 then, but Paragraph 23 says it is (reading):
- 16 "Neither this Judgment nor the
- 17 Stipulation for Compromised Settlement is
- 18 a contract or an amendment to a contract
- 19 with the United States as described in
- 20 Section 203(a) of the 1982 Act."
- 21 So the judgment itself says it's not -- it's
- 22 not changing Federal law.
- MR. O'HANLON: That's how you interpret
- 24 Paragraph 23?
- 25 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.

- 1 MR. O'HANLON: All right. I'd like to switch
- 2 topics now away from the Barcellos judgment and ask you
- 3 a little bit about place of use.
- 4 You participated in the hearings before the
- 5 State Water Board that resulted in Water Rights
- 6 Decision 1641; correct?
- 7 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 8 MR. O'HANLON: And one of the issues in that
- 9 hearing was a change to the authorized place of use in
- 10 the Water Permits -- Water Right Permits for the CVP;
- 11 correct?
- 12 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MS. MESERVE: Objection: Outside the scope of
- 14 his rebuttal testimony.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. O'Hanlon, make
- 16 the connection, please.
- 17 MR. O'HANLON: I'm -- I'm asking these
- 18 questions because the gist of the testimony is that
- 19 it's not within the authorized -- that the water's
- 20 being used in areas it shouldn't be.
- 21 And I'm going to ask him just a few questions,
- 22 but whether this issue came up in the D-1641 hearings,
- 23 which presumably the same issue would have been raised
- 24 there.
- MS. MESERVE: There's no reference to D-1641

- 1 after the Hearing Officers strike -- struck out the one
- 2 reference to it that referred to the Water Board cases
- 3 from 2005.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Correct.
- 5 So, Mr. O'Hanlon, again, what is the
- 6 connection to his remaining rebuttal testimony?
- 7 MR. O'HANLON: You know, it -- We don't need
- 8 to go into this. That's fine.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Then we will not go
- 10 there.
- 11 MR. O'HANLON: D-1641 speaks for itself, but
- 12 we can refer to it in our briefing.
- 13 Mr. Stokely, I'd like to ask you a bit about
- 14 the Westlands contract.
- 15 WITNESS STOKELY: Sure.
- 16 MR. O'HANLON: Mr. Hunt, could I have Exhibit
- 17 LAND-295, please.
- 18 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 19 MR. O'HANLON: Mr. Stokely, LAND-295 is a
- 20 contract between Westlands and the United States for
- 21 delivery of CVP water; correct?
- 22 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 23 MR. O'HANLON: And Mr. Hunt, could you please
- 24 scroll to the third .pdf page.
- 25 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)

- 1 MR. O'HANLON: Okay. And the handwriting on
- 2 this page indicates this contract was entered on the
- 3 27th day of December in 2007; correct?
- 4 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 5 MR. O'HANLON: And this was the first contract
- 6 between -- that Westlands entered with the United
- 7 States after the Barcellos judgment expired; correct?
- 8 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes. This was the first
- 9 Interim Contract Renewal pursuant to CVPIA.
- 10 MR. O'HANLON: And, as you indicated, this is
- 11 an Interim Contract for the term that ends -- ended --
- 12 excuse me -- February 28th, 2010; correct?
- 13 WITNESS STOKELY: I don't see the date, but
- 14 I'll take your word for it.
- MR. O'HANLON: All right. That's fine. It's
- 16 not critical.
- 17 As you -- And as you've already testified,
- 18 Westlands has entered a series of Interim Contracts
- 19 since this initial contract ended; correct?
- 20 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 21 MR. O'HANLON: And each of those Interim
- 22 Contracts has extended the terms of the contracts shown
- 23 here for another two years; correct?
- 24 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: Mr. Hunt, could you please turn

```
1 to .pdf Page 9.
```

- 2 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 3 MR. O'HANLON: And scroll down a little bit
- 4 more, please.
- 5 (Scrolling through document.)
- 6 MR. O'HANLON: Thank you.
- 7 Mr. Stokely, I want to refer you to
- 8 Paragraph 1(f) which is the definition of Contractor's
- 9 Service Area.
- 10 Do you see that?
- 11 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And in this contract,
- 13 Contractor's Service Area is defined as the area to
- 14 which Westlands may deliver Project water; correct?
- 15 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And it refers to Exhibit A as
- 17 identifying that area; correct?
- 18 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 19 MR. O'HANLON: Mr. Hunt, could we -- could we
- 20 please have .pdf Page 68.
- 21 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 22 MR. O'HANLON: Okay. And this is Exhibit A to
- 23 the contract.
- 24 And this is a map showing the service area
- 25 that includes essentially all the lands within the

- 1 boundaries of Westlands; correct?
- 2 WITNESS STOKELY: As I understand it, yes.
- 3 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 4 MR. O'HANLON: Mr. Stokely, it's -- Based on
- 5 what we've been discussing, it's apparent that
- 6 Reclamation does not agree with your opinion that only
- 7 400,000 acres within Westlands are eligible to receive
- 8 CVP water; correct?
- 9 MS. MESERVE: Objection: Argumentative.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Sustained.
- 11 Rephrase, Mr. O'Hanlon.
- MR. O'HANLON: Are you aware of any
- 13 announcement or notice by Reclamation that it's
- 14 reconsidering what lands within Westlands may receive
- 15 CVP water?
- 16 WITNESS STOKELY: Not at this time.
- 17 But when they were looking at alternatives for
- 18 drainage, they were looking at retiring 1 to
- 19 300,000 acres within Westlands.
- 20 MR. O'HANLON: All right. Are you -- Are you
- 21 aware of any pending legal proceedings brought by
- 22 anyone that -- to challenge Reclamation's position that
- 23 it's authorized to deliver CVP water in areas outside
- 24 the areas identified in the Feasibility Report?
- 25 WITNESS STOKELY: I'm not aware of that.

- 1 MR. O'HANLON: Would you agree that, for the
- 2 foreseeable future, at least, deliveries of CVP water
- 3 within Westlands won't be limited to the lands
- 4 identified in the Feasibility Report?
- 5 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 6 MS. MESERVE: Objection: Assumes facts not in
- 7 evidence.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Overruled.
- 9 He's asking for Mr. Stokely's opinion based on
- 10 his testimony.
- MR. O'HANLON: And your answer was "yes"?
- 12 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And do you agree that the Water
- 14 Board should consider the likely practical consequences
- 15 of its order when weighing the public incident?
- 16 MS. MESERVE: Objection: Vague.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I agree.
- Mr. O'Hanlon.
- 19 MR. O'HANLON: The -- The suggestion in the
- 20 testimony has been that the Water Board should look to
- 21 the area originally identified as the authorized
- 22 service area in weighing the public interest.
- 23 And I think the testimony has indicated that,
- 24 in fact, the area that's receiving CVP water is much
- 25 larger than the original service area and doesn't agree

1 that, in terms of considering the public interest, the

- 2 Board should consider what's actually receiving CVP
- 3 water as opposed to a legal theory about what area is
- 4 authorized to receive CVP water.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Considering in what
- 6 way?
- 7 MR. O'HANLON: I'm sorry?
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Considering in what
- 9 way?
- 10 MR. O'HANLON: In terms of weighing the public
- 11 interest and the impact of any order that the Board
- 12 enters on deliveries of CVP water.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Does your question,
- 14 then, focus on the impact to the portion of Westlands
- 15 that's now receiving that water?
- MR. O'HANLON: Yes.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Are you able to
- 18 answer based on that clarification, Mr. Stokely?
- 19 MS. MESERVE: Mr. --
- 20 WITNESS STOKELY: Sure.
- MS. MESERVE: -- Stokely's testimony doesn't
- 22 discuss the public interest.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I think it's
- 24 implied.
- MS. MESERVE: I'm not sure it's within the

- 1 scope is what I'm saying.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: In any case,
- 3 Mr. Stokely, do you want to answer?
- 4 WITNESS STOKELY: Sure. If you could rephrase
- 5 the question, please.
- 6 MR. O'HANLON: You know what? I -- I think we
- 7 can make the point another way. We'll just move on.
- 8 Thank you.
- 9 And I will try to keep to my 30-minute
- 10 promise.
- 11 (Pause in proceedings.)
- MR. O'HANLON: Just a couple more questions,
- 13 Mr. Stokely.
- 14 And this is back to Page 4 of your testimony.
- 15 Mr. Hunt, could I please have
- 16 LAND-290-Revised.
- 17 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- MR. O'HANLON: Page 4.
- 19 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 20 MR. O'HANLON: Could you scroll up a little
- 21 bit.
- 22 (Scrolling through document.)
- 23 MR. O'HANLON: I want to ask you some
- 24 questions about this passage that begins on Page --
- 25 Line 19 and the quote there.

```
1 So, in Line -- Lines 19 to 21, you indicate
```

- 2 that Congress found that 525,000 acre-feet of water per
- 3 year was the, quote-unquote, "ultimate need" of the
- 4 San Luis Unit for CVP water; correct?
- 5 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 6 MR. O'HANLON: And you base that on the
- 7 passage of legislative history from a . . . related to
- 8 the Trinity River Act of 1955; correct?
- 9 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 10 MR. O'HANLON: And the word -- words "ultimate
- 11 needs" appear in the final sentence of this quoted
- 12 passage, beginning at about Line 26, where it begins,
- 13 of the 1.19, et cetera, million acre-feet; correct?
- 14 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 15 MR. O'HANLON: And in that sentence, doesn't
- 16 "ultimate needs" refer to the needs of the Sacramento
- 17 Canal Service Area as opposed to the lands on the west
- 18 side of the San Joaquin Valley?
- 19 WITNESS STOKELY: No. It says (reading):
- 20 ". . . to meet the ultimate needs of the
- 21 Sacramento Canals Service Area,
- 22 comprising about 200,000 acres, and about
- 525,000 acre-feet annually would be
- 24 available for use on the lands on the
- west side . . ."

```
I see it as the ultimate need for the west
```

- 2 side of the San Joaquin Valley and the Sacramento
- 3 canals area because it talks about ultimate needs and
- 4 525,000 acre-feet.
- 5 Maybe we have a different interpretation of
- 6 English.
- 7 MR. O'HANLON: Yes, a different
- 8 interpretation.
- 9 As we discussed a few minutes ago, in your
- 10 view, Congress expected the total area to be served by
- 11 the San Luis Unit was about 500,000 acres; correct?
- 12 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- MR. O'HANLON: And so if the service water
- 14 supply for the San Luis Unit were 525,000 acre-feet
- 15 annually, wouldn't that mean just over one acre-foot
- 16 per acre?
- 17 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes, it would.
- 18 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 19 MR. O'HANLON: My last questions relate to a
- 20 statement on Page 3 of your testimony,
- 21 LAND-290-Revised.
- 22 And it's the statement that begins at Line 16
- 23 and then carries through Line 22.
- 24 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 25 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.

- 1 MR. O'HANLON: Do you see that?
- 2 WITNESS STOKELY: I do.
- 3 MR. O'HANLON: All right. And here, you
- 4 assert that Westlands' demand for water has various
- 5 effects on upstream users, water quality and
- 6 ecosystems; correct?
- 7 WITNESS STOKELY: Yes.
- 8 MR. O'HANLON: All right. And just to
- 9 confirm: You're not an Engineer; correct?
- 10 WITNESS STOKELY: Correct.
- MR. O'HANLON: And you're not a Modeler;
- 12 correct?
- 13 WITNESS STOKELY: Correct, although I have
- 14 supervised a number of modeling exercises --
- MR. O'HANLON: Yes.
- 16 WITNESS STOKELY: -- in my previous
- 17 employment.
- 18 MR. O'HANLON: And you're not a biologist;
- 19 correct?
- 20 WITNESS STOKELY: I have a degree in biology
- 21 and environmental studies from U.C. Santa Cruz and I
- 22 graduated with honors in biology.
- MR. O'HANLON: In -- In this statement -- Is
- 24 this statement here in your testimony, is this based on
- 25 any modeling of how CVP operations would change if

- 1 deliveries were limited to the areas of Westlands you
- 2 say are eligible to receive CVP water?
- 3 WITNESS STOKELY: I have not done any modeling
- 4 on it, but I have looked at the water savings from
- 5 retiring drainage problem lands, and it is a
- 6 significant amount of water that could be saved if some
- 7 of those drainage problem lands were not delivered
- 8 water and the water went back to the larger CVP.
- 9 MR. O'HANLON: Okay. My -- my question's more
- 10 specific than that. It relates to the statement in
- 11 your rebuttal testimony.
- 12 And -- And it was whether you had any
- 13 modeling, or had someone else do any modeling, done of
- 14 how CVP operations would change if there were no
- 15 deliveries to the areas that you say are not eligible
- 16 to receive CVP water.
- 17 WITNESS STOKELY: I have not done any modeling
- 18 on that.
- 19 MR. O'HANLON: And you haven't had anyone else
- 20 do any modeling on your behalf, either; correct?
- 21 WITNESS STOKELY: Correct.
- 22 MR. O'HANLON: All right. I have no further
- 23 questions.
- 24 Thank you.
- Thank you, Mr. Stokely.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
- 2 Mr. O'Hanlon.
- 3 And before I forget, let me now confirm for
- 4 the record that we will strike Slides 3, 11 and 14 from
- 5 the evidentiary record -- or from Mr. Stokely's
- 6 PowerPoint presentation.
- 7 Any other cross for Mr. Stokely?
- 8 Do you propose or are you requesting any
- 9 redirect, Miss Meserve?
- 10 MS. MESERVE: Not at this time.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Then
- 12 thank you, Mr. Stokely.
- 13 WITNESS STOKELY: Thank you very much.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- 15 Miss Ansley, I'm assuming you're doing the honors for
- 16 DWR.
- 17 Please, again, keep in mind, we're going to
- 18 take our lunch break at 12:30, so as we get close to
- 19 that and there's a good time to take a break in your
- 20 line of questioning, we will do so.
- MS. ANSLEY: Thank you.
- 22 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Perhaps,
- 24 Miss Ansley, Mr. Berliner, you might give us a sort of
- 25 preview of what we might expect from you in the next

- 1 half an hour or so.
- 2 MS. ANSLEY: I'm going to direct my questions
- 3 to Mr. Oppenheim. I would like to do his
- 4 cross-examination first and then Miss Des Jardins.
- 5 Sort of per my usual practice, my -- my
- 6 questions follow the -- pretty much the headings of his
- 7 testimony and pretty much in order.
- 8 So we're going to have a couple questions
- 9 possibly on fall-run, which is the first part of his
- 10 testimony. Then he has questions on status of
- 11 winter-run. He has some testimony on survival
- 12 targets -- and, again, I believe this is actually in
- 13 order -- North Delta diversion bypass flows and,
- 14 obviously, protection of Salmonids.
- 15 Protection of unlisted Salmonids in another
- 16 topic in his testimony. And, of course, I do -- I have
- 17 questions on the fish screen design that is a subject
- 18 of his testimony.
- 19 And then he has, I think, sort of a catch-all,
- 20 other recommendations, which would be his modified
- 21 bypass and outflow recommendation.
- Let me see if there's anything else.
- 23 (Pause in proceedings.)
- MS. ANSLEY: That -- Those are the topics
- 25 which are pulled from the topics of his headings.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Thank
- 2 you, Miss Ansley.
- 3 MS. ANSLEY: And I'm going to perhaps seem a
- 4 little slow, but what I'm actually doing is trying to
- 5 cut the questions down to see how we can progress and
- 6 maybe not ask detailed questions first to what answers
- 7 I get back.
- 8 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY
- 9 MS. ANSLEY: Mr. Oppenheim, can we look at
- 10 Page 3 of your testimony, which is PCFFA-203-Revised
- 11 (sic).
- 12 And just quickly directing your attention to
- 13 Line -- Oh, excuse me, Mr. Hunt.
- 14 Two oh . . .
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Two.
- 16 MS. ANSLEY: 202-Revised. Well, I might be
- 17 looking at the wrong . . .
- 18 I apologize. I was looking at
- 19 Miss Des Jardins'.
- So, yes, 202-Revised.
- 21 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- MS. ANSLEY: Page 3, Lines 6 through 9.
- 23 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- MS. ANSLEY: This is just a small point of
- 25 clarification.

- 1 Looking at your testimony on Lines 6 through
- 2 9, you imply that Dr. Greenwood did not acknowledge
- 3 declines in fall-run Chinook Salmon.
- 4 Isn't it true that Dr. Greenwood's testimony
- 5 stated that the abundance of the overall ESU just
- 6 demonstrated peaks and troughs over the last several
- 7 decades, including a substantial decline in 2007 to
- 8 2009?
- 9 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That text appears in
- 10 Mr. Greenwood's testimony and mine.
- 11 MS. ANSLEY: And before the word "abundance"
- 12 in your -- on your Line 7, there is "the" abundance; is
- 13 that correct? Dr. Greenwood was not implying that the
- 14 overall abundant -- ESU is in abundance?
- 15 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 16 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: You appear to be correct.
- MS. ANSLEY: I'm sorry. Could you repeat what
- 18 you said.
- 19 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I said you appear to be
- 20 correct.
- 21 MS. ANSLEY: Okay. Looking at Lines 11
- 22 through 14 in this section of your testimony, you're
- 23 discussing the Bay-Delta Water Quality Control Plan.
- 24 And it is your opinion that the Water Quality
- 25 Control Plan has -- the current Water Quality Control

- 1 Plan has failed to protect the Delta fisheries
- 2 beneficial uses; is that correct?
- 3 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
- 4 MS. ANSLEY: Have you yourself, or any
- 5 consultant at your direction, conducted quantitative
- 6 analysis of the factors that may have contributed to
- 7 trends in ocean Salmon abundance?
- 8 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Not at my direction and
- 9 not personally, no.
- 10 MS. ANSLEY: On Page 3, still continuing down
- 11 this page, on Lines 2 to -- 20 to 24, you cite
- 12 Mr. Bitts' written testimony which you did refer to
- 13 today as well in your oral testimony.
- 14 And you refer to the NMFS Technical Memo on
- 15 contributors to the 2009 -- 2008 to 2009 Salmon Fishery
- 16 closure; is that correct?
- 17 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes, that's correct.
- 18 MS. ANSLEY: That would be the Exhibit
- 19 PCFFA-86; correct?
- 20 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That's Mr. Bitts'
- 21 testimony, that's correct.
- 22 MS. ANSLEY: And we confirmed in the case in
- 23 chief that this Technical Memo by NMFS, the National
- 24 Marine Fisheries Service, concluded that ocean
- 25 conditions were the proximate cause of that collapse?

- 1 MS. MESERVE: Objection: States facts not in
- 2 evidence.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Perhaps you could
- 4 rephrase, Miss Ansley.
- 5 MS. ANSLEY: Okay. Isn't it correct that the
- 6 NMFS Technical Memo . . . cited by Mr. Bitts actually
- 7 concluded that ocean conditions were the proximate
- 8 cause for the collapse?
- 9 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: If I can recall correctly,
- 10 Mr. Bitts strongly challenged that assertion by the
- 11 National Marine Fisheries Service during his case in
- 12 chief, and I stand by his assertion.
- MS. ANSLEY: I understand what you're saying
- 14 that you would stand by Mr. Bitts' opinion.
- 15 But is it correct that is what the National
- 16 Marine Fisheries Service concluded in that report? I
- 17 see you're familiar with that report.
- 18 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I'm familiar with that
- 19 report, and that is the conclusion of the Service.
- 20 MS. ANSLEY: Are you familiar with the Pacific
- 21 Fishery Management Council's Annual Reports on the
- 22 previous year's Salmon Fishery?
- MS. MESERVE: Objection: Vague.
- 24 What -- What year are you speaking of?
- 25 MS. ANSLEY: I'm just asking if he's generally

- 1 familiar with those Annual Reports.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: In general, not any
- 3 specific year.
- 4 MS. ANSLEY: Nope. Just if he's familiar with
- 5 those reports.
- 6 And I believe he said --
- 7 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: -- yes.
- 9 Isn't it true that, in 12 of the last 15
- 10 years, that the Pacific Fishery Management Council's
- 11 predictions have overestimated the size of the
- 12 available Salmon population to be harvested in the
- 13 ocean?
- MS. MESERVE: Objection: Assumes facts not in
- 15 evidence.
- MS. ANSLEY: I'm just asking if he's aware.
- 17 He said he was aware of these reports.
- MS. MESERVE: And the --
- 19 MS. ANSLEY: And I'm --
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on.
- 21 MS. ANSLEY: I'm just asking --
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Just --
- 23 MS. ANSLEY: -- for his understanding.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: -- making sure.
- 25 And you are doing so to determine the basis

- 1 for his testimony?
- MS. ANSLEY: Well --
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: He is just
- 4 referring to Dave Bitts' testimony.
- 5 MS. ANSLEY: In his testimony, he's -- Of
- 6 course, he's relying on Mr. Bitts for Lines 20 through
- 7 24.
- 8 But the gist of this section is that the
- 9 declines -- that the Bay-Delta Water Quality Control
- 10 Plan -- and we presume the factors in the Bay-Delta
- 11 Water Quality Control Plan -- are responsible for
- 12 declines is what he's implying in the Salmon Fishery in
- 13 the ocean. His clients are the commercial Salmon
- 14 fishermen of the ocean.
- 15 And so my question leading from there is
- 16 whether --
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Did he say that
- 18 that plan was responsible or the Plan was not
- 19 protective?
- 20 MS. ANSLEY: He said the Plan has completely
- 21 failed to protect the Delta fisheries.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. And so
- 23 your line of questioning refers to . . .
- MS. ANSLEY: I'm just wondering if he was
- 25 aware of the PFMC predictions that have overestimated

- 1 the available harvest. And those predictions were used
- 2 to set Salmon harvesting, which has led to
- 3 overharvesting the last 12 to 15 years.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I see the
- 5 connection now.
- 6 All right. Overruled, Miss Meserve.
- 7 MS. ANSLEY: And so -- Would you like me to
- 8 repeat the question?
- 9 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I'd be delighted if you'd
- 10 repeat the question.
- MS. ANSLEY: I'll do my best.
- 12 Is it your understanding, based on your review
- 13 of those reports, that, in 12 of the last 15 years, the
- 14 predictions have overestimated the size of the
- 15 available Salmon population to be harvested in the
- 16 ocean, leading to higher-than-expected harvest rates?
- 17 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I've reviewed the reports,
- 18 and I believe you're characterizing their
- 19 overestimation for abundance, but I would not agree
- 20 that those are the only factors that lead to what you
- 21 characterize as overharvest.
- MS. ANSLEY: And just one clarifying question,
- 23 because perhaps my question was in too many parts.
- But we -- We are in agreement that the annual
- 25 PMFC predictions have, in 12 of the last 15 years,

1 overestimated the size of the available Salmon

- 2 population.
- 3 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That's correct.
- 4 MS. ANSLEY: Okay. I'd like to move on to
- 5 your testimony regarding winter-run, which begins on
- 6 Page 4 of your testimony, Line 3.
- 7 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: On Page 4, Lines 7 through 8, you
- 9 state that Dr. Greenwood testified (reading):
- 10 ". . . that winter-run are reasonably
- 11 protected by existing regulatory
- 12 requirements."
- Do you see that testimony?
- 14 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I do.
- 15 MS. ANSLEY: Isn't it true that the reference
- 16 you cite by Dr. Greenwood is referring specifically to
- 17 protection from South Delta entrainment?
- MS. MESERVE: Objection: Vague.
- 19 I think you need to show the witness.
- 20 MS. ANSLEY: I'd be happy to if the witness
- 21 feels he can't answer, but I think that . . .
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Let's just go ahead
- 23 and pull it up for my benefit as well, Miss Ansley.
- MS. ANSLEY: Okay. Well, let's look at
- 25 DWR-1012, Page 34, 14, which I believe is the section

- 1 that Mr. Oppenheim is stating or is citing.
- 2 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 3 MS. ANSLEY: Isn't it true, Mr. Oppenheim,
- 4 that -- that this section . . . is talking about the
- 5 potential for entrainment?
- 6 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 7 MS. ANSLEY: In fact, you are citing the
- 8 heading of this section in your testimony; is that
- 9 correct?
- 10 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes, that's correct.
- 11 MS. ANSLEY: But then the section is
- 12 specifically re -- talking about the risk from
- 13 entrainment; is that correct?
- 14 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That's correct.
- MS. ANSLEY: Are you familiar with the
- 16 existing regulatory requirements for winter-run Chinook
- 17 Salmon entrainment protection in the South Delta?
- 18 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I am modestly familiar
- 19 with those requirements.
- 20 MS. ANSLEY: And are you aware that the
- 21 National Marine Fisheries Service 2009 Biological
- 22 Opinion requires that the South Delta entrainment loss
- 23 be limited to no more than 1 percent of juvenile
- 24 winter-run entering the Delta?
- 25 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.

- 1 MS. ANSLEY: And this is indicated by the
- 2 juvenile production estimate; is that correct?
- 3 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
- 4 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 5 MS. ANSLEY: I'm going to move on to my next
- 6 topic in the interest of time, which would be on
- 7 Survival Targets which starts on Page 5, Line 20 of his
- 8 testimony.
- 9 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 10 MS. ANSLEY: On Page 5, Line 20 through
- 11 Page 6, Line 5.
- 12 So if you could orient yourself to that
- 13 section of testimony.
- 14 You generally cite Figures B-2 and B-4 as
- 15 evidence that the upstream and through-Delta survival
- 16 conditions are inefficient; is that correct?
- 17 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
- 18 MS. ANSLEY: You yourself haven't done any
- 19 analysis assessing the extent to which different
- 20 factors upstream or in the Delta have resulted in the
- 21 current status of winter-run Chinook Salmon; have you?
- 22 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: No, I have not.
- 23 MS. ANSLEY: Moving to your Section D, which
- 24 starts on Page 6 at Line 6, on North Delta Diversion
- 25 Bypass Flows.

```
1 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
```

- 2 MS. ANSLEY: Looking at Page 6, Line 26
- 3 through Page 7, Line 5.
- 4 Do you see your testimony where you state that
- 5 real-time operations may not be implemented?
- 6 I believe it's on the next page. It's on
- 7 Page 7 at Lines 2 through 5.
- 8 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 9 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I see that.
- 10 MS. ANSLEY: Are you aware that the -- And do
- 11 you know what I mean by the "ITP" when I say "ITP
- 12 permit" --
- 13 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: The Incidental Take Permit
- 14 permit.
- MS. ANSLEY: -- provided by the CFW?
- 16 Okay. Just so we can shorthand it.
- 17 Are you aware that the ITP Condition of
- 18 Approval 9.9.5.1 requires real-time operations of the
- 19 North Delta diversion intakes to occur?
- MS. MESERVE: Objection: Vague.
- MS. ANSLEY: I'm not sure it's vague.
- 22 Are you -- My question is, is he aware that
- 23 the permit condition requires real-time operations?
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Overruled.
- 25 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: No, I'm not aware of that

```
1 specific permit term.
```

- 2 MS. ANSLEY: Looking at Page 7, 6 -- Lines 6
- 3 through 8.
- 4 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 5 MS. ANSLEY: And you have testimony here that
- 6 the bypass flows are the only potential protection for
- 7 upmigrating adults -- do you see that testimony? -- and
- 8 other flow-dependent organisms?
- 9 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I see that.
- 10 MS. ANSLEY: Isn't it also true there are
- 11 constraints on operations, such as the need to avoid
- 12 increasing river flows in Sacramento at Georgiana
- 13 Slough?
- 14 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 15 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I'm aware of those
- 16 additional protections and requirements.
- 17 MS. ANSLEY: And there are Delta outflow
- 18 constraints as well?
- 19 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: With respect to what?
- 20 MS. ANSLEY: Just generally, that there are
- 21 constraints on the operations that control Delta
- 22 outflow in the California WaterFix Project.
- 23 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I'm aware of those, yes.
- MS. ANSLEY: Okay. Moving on to Page 8.
- 25 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)

```
1
            MS. ANSLEY: And now we're in your Section E,
   which is on (reading):
 2
                  "Protection of unlisted Salmonids
 3
 4
             and . . . Salmon essential fish habitat."
 5
                    (Pause in proceedings.)
             MS. ANSLEY: On Lines 23 to 28 of Line (sic) 8
 6
7
   if you're there.
 8
             (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
 9
             WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Page 8, Lines 23 to 28?
10
            MS. ANSLEY: Yes.
            WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
11
12
            MS. ANSLEY: Looks like we're there on the
13 screen as well.
14
             You state that reduced flows in the Sacramento
   River (reading):
15
16
             ". . . of 5,000 cfs . . . contribute to
             stress on upmigrating adults . . . "
17
18
             Do you see that testimony specifically?
19
            WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
20
             MS. ANSLEY: Have you done an assessment of
21
    changes and flows that could affect migration?
22
             WITNESS OPPENHEIM: As in a technical
23
   assessment?
            MS. ANSLEY: Yes.
24
25
            WITNESS OPPENHEIM: No, I have not.
               California Reporting, LLC - (510) 224-4476
```

www.CaliforniaReporting.com

- 1 MS. ANSLEY: Are you aware that an analysis
- 2 was done in the Biological Assessment for this Project
- 3 of changes in olfactory cues for Adult-listed Salmon --
- 4 Salmonids? Excuse me.
- 5 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I'm unaware of any
- 6 analyses with respect to olfactory cues for
- 7 outmigrating Salmonids.
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: And then you also provide
- 9 testimony, continuing on Lines 25, regarding
- 10 temperature; is that correct?
- 11 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That's correct.
- MS. ANSLEY: Are you aware that the Biological
- 13 Assessment for the California WaterFix also undertook
- 14 an analysis of potential water temperature effects on
- 15 Adult Salmonids?
- 16 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I think my testimony makes
- 17 it clear that I am unaware, as it says (reading):
- 18 "Temperature effects of the reduced
- 19 flows are also not known . . . "
- MS. ANSLEY: So you had not reviewed that --
- 21 that analysis in the Biological Assessment on
- 22 temperature effects on Adult Salmonids.
- 23 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: My testimony doesn't
- 24 reflect analysis of that particular section.
- 25 MS. ANSLEY: Okay. And did you review that

```
1 study?
```

- 2 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: No, not that particular
- 3 component of the study with respect to temperature.
- 4 MS. ANSLEY: I'd like to ask you a few
- 5 questions on your testimony on fish screens now.
- 6 This would be starting on -- The section
- 7 starts on Page 9, Line 9 and carries through to
- 8 Page 10, Line 16. Specifically, I'd like to ask you
- 9 about Page 10, Lines 11 through 15.
- 10 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- MS. ANSLEY: Do you see that testimony?
- 12 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I do.
- MS. ANSLEY: And in this testimony, you ask
- 14 the Board to (reading):
- ". . . require sweeping flows of at least
- .4 feet per second at the intakes . . . "
- 17 Do you see that?
- 18 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I do.
- 19 MS. ANSLEY: Is it true that sweeping flows of
- 20 two times the approach velocity is required by the
- 21 National Marine Fisheries Service Biological Opinion
- 22 for this California WaterFix?
- 23 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 24 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Can you point to the
- 25 specific text in the Biological Opinion --

```
1 MS. ANSLEY: Yes.
```

- 2 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: -- in the record?
- 3 MS. ANSLEY: Yes.
- 4 Can we go to SWRCB-106 -- sorry, I was trying
- 5 not to get confused by Biological Opinions --
- 6 Page 1159.
- 7 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: Thank you.
- 9 I think we need to go five more pages to
- 10 Table 2-290.
- 11 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 12 MS. ANSLEY: Are you familiar with this table
- 13 in the Biological Opinion?
- 14 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes, in the sense that I
- 15 reviewed the Biological Opinion.
- MS. ANSLEY: And do you see that this -- the
- 17 criterion for sweeping velocity is twice the approach
- 18 velocity set by the CDFW criteria?
- 19 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I see that.
- 20 MS. ANSLEY: And are you familiar with what
- 21 the CDFW criteria is?
- 22 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: At this time, I can't
- 23 specifically list those criteria for you.
- MS. ANSLEY: Is it your understanding the
- 25 criteria is less than or equal to .2 feet per second?

```
1 If that refreshes your recollection. If you don't
```

- 2 recall, you don't recall.
- 3 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I don't recall at this
- 4 time.
- 5 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 6 MS. ANSLEY: Looking at Page 10, Line 14,
- 7 speaking to the same topic of asking the Board to
- 8 require sweeping flows.
- 9 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 10 MS. ANSLEY: There you say, "as assumed in the
- 11 Biological Opinions."
- But we're in agreement -- right? -- that it is
- 13 a requirement of the Biological Opinion; is that
- 14 correct?
- 15 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
- MS. ANSLEY: And moving, then, on to your
- 17 testimony regarding other recommendation, which begins
- 18 on Page 11 and goes through Page 14.
- 19 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- MS. ANSLEY: Pardon me for just a second. I'm
- 21 trying to streamline this so we maybe complete
- 22 Mr. Oppenheim.
- 23 (Pause in proceedings.)
- MS. ANSLEY: Oh, yes, I'm sorry.
- On Page 11, Line 14 -- beginning on Line 14,

1 you describe what you now term a "modified . . . bypass

- 2 recommendation."
- 3 This is a change from your recommendation from
- 4 the case in chief --
- 5 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That's correct.
- 6 MS. ANSLEY: -- is that correct?
- 7 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That's correct, based on
- 8 additional information cited in my rebuttal testimony.
- 9 MS. ANSLEY: And you cite here four additional
- 10 studies; is that correct? On Lines 22, 23 -- or 24.
- 11 Excuse me.
- 12 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Correct.
- MS. ANSLEY: And the studies that were from
- 14 2015 to 2017 were studies you were not aware of when
- 15 you submitted your case in chief?
- 16 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 17 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That's correct.
- 18 MS. ANSLEY: So this is new evidence in
- 19 support of a permit condition submitted for the first
- 20 time in rebuttal?
- 21 MS. MESERVE: Objection: Argumentative.
- 22 MS. ANSLEY: I'm just asking is it new
- 23 evidence?
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Oppenheim.
- Overruled, Miss Meserve.

```
1 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Can you repeat the
```

- 2 question?
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: It's apparently
- 4 submitted but it's not new.
- 5 MS. ANSLEY: It is --
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Do you want to
- 7 clarify?
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: It is not new. It is new to
- 9 Mr. Oppenheim that he is submitting in support of his
- 10 now-modified bypass flow recommendation that was not
- 11 submitted as part of his case in chief's
- 12 recommendation.
- So it is new evidence on rebuttal in support
- 14 of a permit condition; is that correct?
- 15 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I'd say that's an accurate
- 16 characterization of the analysis of this material.
- 17 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 18 MS. ANSLEY: And this evidence is not being
- 19 used to rebut any particular witness' testimony. It is
- 20 merely to support your now-changed modified bypass
- 21 flow; is that correct?
- 22 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 23 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: On Page 12 of my
- 24 testimony, I refer specifically to NRDC-58.
- 25 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)

```
1 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: And I'm specifically
```

- 2 rebutting the proposed minimum bypass flow contained
- 3 there, in addition to proposing this modified
- 4 recommendation.
- 5 MS. ANSLEY: You're presenting this data to
- 6 rebut Dr. Rosenfield's testimony?
- 7 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I am specifically speaking
- 8 to his testimony.
- 9 MS. ANSLEY: But -- But not rebutting it.
- 10 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: No, correct.
- MS. ANSLEY: You're using his testimony in
- 12 support your now-changed modified bypass flow; is that
- 13 correct?
- MS. MESERVE: Objection.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I'm sorry.
- MS. MESERVE: I'm wondering if this is
- 17 relevant.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on.
- 19 MS. MESERVE: We're allowed to submit proposed
- 20 criteria at any time, so the questions seem to be
- 21 trying to trap the witness into feeling it's not --
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Overruled. We
- 23 won't assign any sort of motive.
- 24 But can we scroll up -- I mean, down?
- 25 (Scrolling through document.)

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So -- If you
- 2 scrolled up a little bit mome, please.
- 3 (Scrolling through document.)
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Oop. A little bit
- 5 more.
- 6 (Scrolling through document.)
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: A little bit more.
- 8 (Scrolling through document.)
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: If I were to read
- 10 starting on Line 27 of Page 11 continuing to Line 2 of
- 11 Page 12, it seems that you are rebutting
- 12 Dr. Rosenfield's testimony.
- 13 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That's -- That's correct.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: That is
- 15 insufficient, so -- so there.
- 16 MS. ANSLEY: I'm sorry. Was there a direction
- 17 to me for that?
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I think he answered
- 19 your question.
- 20 Yes, aside from the fact that Miss Meserve is
- 21 correct. We welcome proposed terms and conditions and
- 22 evidence to support them throughout the course of this
- 23 hearing.
- 24 It seems from this testimony that
- 25 Mr. Oppenheim is rebutting Dr. Rosenfield's testimony.

```
1 MS. ANSLEY: The studies you cite on Lines 20
```

- 2 through 24 are additional studies that you provide as
- 3 evidence of the strong correlation between fish
- 4 survival and flow -- correct? -- as you characterize
- 5 it?
- 6 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That's correct.
- 7 MS. ANSLEY: And starting first with the Perry
- 8 and Pope 2018 study that you cite on Lines 20 to 23,
- 9 which you have submitted as PCFFA-207.
- 10 Isn't it true that the Perry and Pope study
- 11 didn't analyze whether any other environmental
- 12 variables, other than river flow and Delta Cross
- 13 Channel Gate position, affected survival through the
- 14 Delta?
- 15 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 16 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yeah, that's correct.
- MS. ANSLEY: And the Perry and Pope 2018 model
- 18 relations between flow at Freeport and survival through
- 19 each of the eight reaches in the Delta; is that
- 20 correct?
- 21 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
- 22 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 23 MS. ANSLEY: Can we look at PCFFA-207, please.
- 24 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 25 MS. ANSLEY: Can we look at Page 11 of this

```
1 study. And I hope it's . . .
```

- 2 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 3 MS. ANSLEY: I think it's the actual Page 11,
- 4 not PCFFA's -- I apologize.
- 5 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 6 MS. ANSLEY: There we go.
- 7 And this is the modeled relationship between
- 8 flow at Freeport on the horizontal axis and survival
- 9 through each of the eight reaches in the Delta; is that
- 10 correct?
- 11 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I apologize. Are you
- 12 looking at --
- MS. ANSLEY: Figure 4.
- 14 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Figure 4. Thank you.
- MS. ANSLEY: And you may need to scroll down a
- 16 tiny bit, Mr. Hunt --
- 17 (Scrolling through document.)
- MS. ANSLEY: No, the other way.
- 19 (Scrolling through document.)
- 20 MS. ANSLEY: -- so we can see all the graphs.
- I apologize. There's a lot of them. There's
- 22 eight.
- 23 Do you have that in front of you or can you
- 24 see that on the screen?
- 25 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: And can you please repeat

- 1 the question.
- 2 MS. ANSLEY: I haven't asked a question yet.
- 3 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Okay.
- 4 MS. ANSLEY: Would you agree that the slopes
- 5 in Reaches 1, 2, 7 and 8 are relatively flat?
- 6 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Relative to what?
- 7 The other reaches? Yes.
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: And doesn't the slope of the line
- 9 indicate the degree of relationship between flow and
- 10 survival in this study?
- 11 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes, although it's . . . a
- 12 weak assumption to characterize the visual
- 13 representation of slope on a figure with actual
- 14 statistical analyses in a linear or multiple regression
- 15 scenario like this analysis.
- MS. ANSLEY: And is it your understanding that
- 17 the smaller degree of slope -- meaning the flatter that
- 18 the line is -- is indicative of less strong of a
- 19 relationship between flow and survival as these graphs
- 20 are read?
- 21 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That's not my
- 22 understanding of how one would interpret a regression
- 23 based on just a visual characterization of a slope on a
- 24 figure.
- MS. ANSLEY: How would you read these graphs?

- 1 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I would read those graphs
- 2 while also interpreting the summary statistics
- 3 appropriately, which aren't shown in these figures.
- 4 MS. ANSLEY: Do you see the light gray
- 5 regions -- labels indicating the 95 percent confidence
- 6 interval?
- 7 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I do.
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: And you are obviously aware that
- 9 the confidence interval is a measure of statistical
- 10 uncertainty?
- 11 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
- MS. ANSLEY: Okay. I think I'd like to move
- 13 on to the next study you cite, which is Michele,
- 14 et al., 2015.
- 15 And Hearing Officers, I believe I'll be very
- 16 close, but I may finish the rest of my questions in the
- 17 next 10 minutes.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And would --
- 19 MS. ANSLEY: For Mr. Oppenheim.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And would that
- 21 conclude your cross of Mr. Oppenheim?
- MS. ANSLEY: I think it might. I mean, I
- 23 might want to take the opportunity to read through
- 24 because I was going quickly to make sure I don't have
- 25 any cleanup.

- 1 But, yes, I think it would be the bulk of my
- 2 questions for Mr. Oppenheim. If you could --
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Well, I was asking
- 4 because, if there's a possibility to thank
- 5 Mr. Oppenheim and dismiss him before we take our lunch
- 6 break, I think he might appreciate that.
- 7 MS. ANSLEY: I don't know his schedule but,
- 8 yeah, I don't think --
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay.
- 10 MS. ANSLEY: -- I have a problem with that.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay.
- MS. ANSLEY: So, NRDC-40 is the Michele, et
- 13 al., 2015 paper you cite; is that correct?
- 14 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
- MS. ANSLEY: And isn't it true that this paper
- 16 didn't statistically test the correlation between
- 17 survival and flow? Just based on your understanding of
- 18 the paper.
- 19 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That is my understanding,
- 20 yes.
- 21 MS. ANSLEY: And that the authors of that
- 22 study looked at reach, length, year and other
- 23 characteristics but did not look at flow specifically;
- 24 is that correct?
- 25 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Correct.

```
1
             MS. ANSLEY: And, if you recall, wasn't the
   author's inference regarding high survival correlated
 2
 3
   with high flow based on a comparison of a single wet
   year, which would be 2011?
 5
             WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That's my understanding,
   yes.
 6
 7
                    (Pause in proceedings.)
 8
             MS. ANSLEY: On Page 12, Lines 13 to 14, of
 9
   your testimony, you state that the Board (reading):
10
             ". . . must require at least 35,000 cfs
11
             (sic) bypass flow . . . upstream . . . "
12
             Do you see that?
13
             (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
14
             MS. ANSLEY: You say (reading):
15
             ". . . Must acquire at least
             35,000 . . . " --
16
17
             I assume you mean cfs.
18
             ". . . minimum bypass flows at Freeport,
             Rio Vista and upstream . . . "
19
             Is that correct?
20
21
             WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Correct.
22
             MS. ANSLEY: And this is upstream of the North
23 Delta diversions?
             WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Correct.
24
25
             I would say this is referring to an area
               California Reporting, LLC - (510) 224-4476
                       www.CaliforniaReporting.com
```

- 1 immediately upstream of the North Delta diversions.
- 2 MS. ANSLEY: And would more water need to be
- 3 released from reservoirs to achieve this upstream flow
- 4 requirement?
- 5 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I am unsure as to what
- 6 upstream operations would be needed to result in the
- 7 achievement of this recommendation.
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: Would upstream diversions need to
- 9 divert less in order to meet this upstream flow
- 10 requirement?
- 11 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I am unsure as to what
- 12 changes and diversions would need to be accomplished in
- 13 order to achieve this recommendation.
- MS. ANSLEY: And it's be -- And this is
- 15 because you have not modeled whether this proposal
- 16 would reasonably protect upstream users of water or
- 17 reservoir storage; is that correct?
- 18 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That's correct.
- 19 MS. ANSLEY: Is it your understanding that
- 20 Freeport is upstream of the North Delta diversions?
- 21 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: No.
- MS. ANSLEY: Looking at Page 12, Line 16 to
- 23 19, and you discuss the Fremont Weir notching.
- 24 Do you see that testimony?
- 25 (Pause in proceedings.)

- 1 MS. ANSLEY: It's specifically mentioned on
- 2 Line 18 on Page 12.
- 3 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes, I see that.
- 4 MS. ANSLEY: Are you aware that one of the
- 5 terms and conditions of the National Marine Fisheries
- 6 Service Biological Opinion for the California WaterFix
- 7 requires that non-operational restoration components of
- 8 the RPA, including those in the National Marine
- 9 Fisheries Service 2009 BiOp, are implemented and
- 10 completed before commencement of operations of the
- 11 North Delta diversion?
- 12 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: That was a mouthful.
- MS. ANSLEY: Yes, it was.
- 14 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: One more time, please.
- MS. ANSLEY: Okay.
- 16 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Thank you.
- MS. ANSLEY: Maybe I'll break it down. That's
- 18 my fault for trying to move fast.
- 19 So, in these lines of your testimony, you
- 20 request that the Board mandate notching of the Fremont
- 21 Wehr.
- Do you see that testimony?
- 23 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I do.
- MS. ANSLEY: And are you familiar with the
- 25 National Marine Fisheries Service California WaterFix

- 1 Biological Opinion?
- 2 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
- 3 MS. ANSLEY: And are you aware that the
- 4 Biological Opinion for the California WaterFix requires
- 5 that the non-operational restoration components of the
- 6 RPA that were in the NMFS 2009 BiOps -- so the current
- 7 BiOps -- are -- are required to be implemented or
- 8 completed before commencements of the California
- 9 WaterFix North Delta diversions?
- 10 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I'm unaware of that
- 11 specific provision in the Biological Opinion.
- 12 But we could review it, if you care to, in the
- 13 interest of time.
- 14 MS. ANSLEY: Is it your understanding that
- 15 the -- I'm trying to shortcut.
- 16 Is it your understanding that the National
- 17 Marine Fisheries Service 2009 Biological Opinion in --
- 18 includes provisions that discuss increasing Juvenile
- 19 Salmonid access to the Yolo Bypass?
- 20 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
- 21 MS. ANSLEY: And increase the duration of
- 22 frequency of Yolo Bypass flood inundation?
- 23 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
- MS. ANSLEY: And this includes the Fremont
- 25 Weir.

```
1 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes.
```

- MS. ANSLEY: Okay.
- 3 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 4 MS. ANSLEY: On Page 13, Line 24 . . .
- 5 Hold on.
- 6 (Exhibit displayed on screen.)
- 7 MS. ANSLEY: You state that (reading):
- 8 "The FEIR/S assumed that the
- 9 previously proposed Habitat Conservation
- 10 Plan -- the BDCP (sic) -- would be in
- 11 effect."
- 12 Do you see that testimony?
- 13 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Yes, I see it.
- MS. ANSLEY: Is it your understanding that --
- 15 And perhaps I'm mistaking your testimony.
- 16 Is it your understanding that Alt 4A assumed
- 17 that the Habitat Conservation Plan would be in effect?
- 18 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: I don't believe that I
- 19 refer to Alternative 4A in my testimony.
- 20 MS. ANSLEY: So that would be my clarifying
- 21 question.
- 22 You are not assuming that Alt 4A is modeled
- 23 with the assumptions that the Habitat Conservation
- 24 Plan, the BDCP, would be in effect; are you?
- 25 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: No.

- 1 MS. ANSLEY: Okay.
- 2 (Pause in proceedings.)
- 3 MS. ANSLEY: I think that concludes my
- 4 questions for Mr. Oppenheim.
- I mean, I will look through, make sure I don't
- 6 have a cleanup question that I neglected to ask, but I
- 7 believe the --
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Please look through
- 9 now.
- MS. ANSLEY: Oh, sure.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Is there any other
- 12 cross for Mr. Oppenheim?
- 13 (Pause in proceedings.)
- MS. ANSLEY: I'm good if there's no other
- 15 cross for Mr. Oppenheim.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I believe they are
- 17 consulting whether or not they would like to request
- 18 redirect.
- 19 And I will warn you now that, if there is
- 20 extensive redirect, Mr. Oppenheim will have to return
- 21 at 2 o'clock.
- 22 MS. MESERVE: I think he's available. So if
- 23 we bring him back, that means that we are doing
- 24 redirect and, that way, we don't have to take up the
- 25 hearing's time.

California Reporting, LLC - (510) 224-4476 www.CaliforniaReporting.com

1	CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: We will do so,
2	then.
3	Thank you. Good timing, everyone.
4	We will return at 2 o'clock.
5	MS. ANSLEY: And I estimate that I have about
6	20 to 30 minutes for Miss Des Jardins but I, of course
7	will over lunch try to
8	CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
9	MS. ANSLEY: cut that down.
10	In that case, then, thank you, Miss Daly and
11	Miss Suard, for being here. We will definitely get to
12	you this afternoon.
13	And during the break, if Mr. Meserve and also
14	Mr. Herrick and Mr. Ruiz, if you're watching, I would
15	like to discuss after lunch the availability of
16	Mr. Burke, Mr. Stroshane, and especially Mr. Nakagawa
17	for tomorrow's session.
18	Thank you. See you at 2:00.
19	(Lunch recess at 12:30 p.m.)
20	* * *
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

California Reporting, LLC - (510) 224-4476 www.CaliforniaReporting.com

1	AFTERNOON SESSION
2	000
3	(Whereupon, all parties having been
4	duly noted for the record, the
5	proceedings resumed at 2:00 p.m.)
6	CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: 2:00 p.m.
7	Mr. Berliner.
8	MR. BERLINER: Yes, Tom Berliner on behalf of
9	Department of Water Resources. I have a I guess
10	I'll call it a request for some clarification.
11	CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay.
12	MR. BERLINER: A number of witness have
13	proposed permit terms, which is fine. I just want to
14	clarify though, that, when witnesses do propose permit
15	terms, the evidence upon which the terms are based and
16	the scope of the terms has to be within the evidence
17	that has been submitted in the proceeding
18	CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Correct.
19	MR. BERLINER: where there's been an
20	opportunity for cross-examination whether we crossed
21	or not, there's been an opportunity and that the
22	scope of the term or condition is within the scope of
23	the notice for the proceeding.
24	CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: That is correct.
25	MP REPLINED: Great thank you wery much

www.CaliforniaReporting.com

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Des Jardins.
- 2 MS. DES JARDINS: I just wanted to raise a
- 3 question as a party, but Mr. Brodsky asked this
- 4 question with respect to whether a permit term
- 5 condition could be -- had to be raised in testimony or
- 6 could be raised in briefing. And I'm just wanting to
- 7 clarify with respect to the direction that was given.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes, we welcome
- 9 proposed terms and conditions, whether it be in
- 10 testimony or I'm sure later on there will be some
- 11 proposed in briefings as well.
- 12 I believe the point Mr. Berliner was trying to
- 13 get clarification on is that, while you may propose
- 14 terms at any time, the supporting evidence has to come
- 15 during the course of this hearing. So it has to be
- 16 submitted properly and has to be within the applicable
- 17 scope for the proceeding that we're in. I believe that
- 18 was the clarification he was seeking.
- 19 All right. Before we, I guess, turn back to
- 20 additional cross of Mr. Oppenheim, I have a ruling to
- 21 read.
- We, as you know, received some motions to
- 23 strike testimonies of Dr. Hanson, Dr. Hutton, and
- 24 Mr. Sean Acuna from the petitioners' panels. These
- 25 motions allege that all three witnesses are responding

- 1 to arguments that no case-in-chief party made.
- 2 I will remind parties that the evidence --
- 3 I'll remind other parties about prior rulings on the
- 4 scope of rebuttal. Evidence is within the scope of
- 5 rebuttal if it's responsive to evidence introduced in
- 6 connection with another party's case in chief. In
- 7 other words, rebuttal testimony does not necessarily
- 8 have to be responsive to case-in-chief testimony.
- 9 We have used the same language defining the
- 10 scope of rebuttal since Part 1, and we underscored this
- 11 exact point recently in our ruling responding to SJTA's
- 12 motion for reconsideration. For example, though the
- 13 2010 Delta flow criteria report was admitted into
- 14 evidence during Part 1, the CSPA parties also moved it
- 15 into evidence during Part 2.
- 16 That Part 2 exhibit puts the 2010 Delta flow
- 17 criteria report within the scope of Part 2 Rebuttal to
- 18 the extent it relates to appropriate Delta flow
- 19 criteria for this project.
- 20 Although the substance of these DWR witnesses'
- 21 rebuttal testimony is within the scope of the evidence
- 22 submitted in Part 2, we do agree that they
- 23 mischaracterized the Part 2 case-in-chief testimony of
- 24 several witnesses.
- We will instruct the hearing team to strike

- 1 those portions of Dr. Hanson's, Dr. Hutton's, and
- 2 Mr. Acuna's testimonies that misstate several
- 3 protestants' case-in-chief testimony. The remainder of
- 4 their testimony and supporting exhibits will remain.
- 5 We will now move them to the end of the order
- 6 of proceeding, and they will present their rebuttal
- 7 testimony, I would expect, later this week and be
- 8 available for cross-examination.
- 9 MR. BERLINER: So maybe at the end of the day
- 10 today we can go over scheduling?
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Actually, we're
- 12 going to do it right now.
- MR. BERLINER: Oh, great. Thank you.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I am still fully
- 15 expecting that we will complete the panel today and
- 16 also hear from North Delta C.A.R.E.S. and Snug Harbor.
- 17 Tomorrow, my understanding, Ms. Meserve, is we
- 18 will begin with Mr. Wirth, Dr. Fries, and Dr. Williams.
- 19 That's the first panel. My understanding is that we
- 20 have very limited cross-examination, 20 minutes from
- 21 the Department?
- 22 MS. ANSLEY: I would say that's approximately
- 23 correct.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And I did not get
- 25 any further request for cross, so that should be fairly

- 1 quick. Then we will turn next to -- well, we should
- 2 discuss. I have next Clifton Court. And again, there
- 3 is very little cross from Clifton Court.
- 4 And I have County of Sacramento. And that's
- 5 about, I believe, a total of about an hour of cross for
- 6 County of Sacramento, 30 from the Department, and 20
- 7 from Ms. Des Jardins was the request I have, which
- 8 means that, after that, we would get to Mr. Burke.
- 9 I'm assuming we have not heard from
- 10 Mr. Herrick or Mr. Ruiz?
- 11 MS. MESERVE: I spoke with Mr. Ruiz, and I
- 12 think they are prepared to be available tomorrow
- 13 afternoon.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Excellent. I have
- 15 a total of about three hours of cross for Mr. Burke.
- 16 Is that still the case? The majority of that, I
- 17 believe, is from DWR, who had requested -- a
- 18 combination between DWR and the State Water Contractors
- 19 initially requested two hours to cross Mr. Burke.
- 20 MR. BERLINER: I think that estimate still
- 21 holds.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Then I also have
- 23 CSPA for 20, Ms. Des Jardins for 20, and Ms. Meserve
- 24 for 25. So that's roughly three hours. But, again,
- 25 the other -- I think Ms. Womack will be relatively

- 1 short tomorrow, as will -- as will your panel,
- 2 Ms. Meserve.
- 3 So my question to you is will Mr. Nakagawa be
- 4 available tomorrow along with Mr. Stroshane?
- 5 MS. MESERVE: Mr. Nakagawa is traveling back
- 6 tomorrow. So he is first available on Wednesday
- 7 morning. So, no, we couldn't put him tomorrow.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Is it possible for
- 9 Mr. Stroshane to come in tomorrow?
- 10 MS. MESERVE: I can check on that. We were
- 11 trying to keep the witnesses together. But if that
- 12 would be necessary to keep things moving, I'll -- let
- 13 me --
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I would like to
- 15 pursue that. Then if that's the case, then on
- 16 Wednesday we will get to Mr. Nakagawa. And as soon as
- 17 we can, after that, we will then get to your witnesses,
- 18 from DWR.
- 19 MR. BERLINER: Okay. We will contact them
- 20 today and confirm their availability. I believe they
- 21 are available. But we'll confirm to you that they'll
- 22 be here on Wednesday.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. And for
- 24 everyone else watching and listening, please e-mail to
- 25 the WaterFix e-mail your request for cross-examination

- 1 of those three DWR witnesses -- your request with a
- 2 time estimate, please.
- 3 MR. BERLINER: And just probably this assists
- 4 us as well as everybody else who is planning to cross,
- 5 when will we know what testimony has been stricken?
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: We will have staff
- 7 working on that. But as I noted in my ruling, the only
- 8 testimony struck -- that will be struck is the one that
- 9 I believe has been cited to in the various motions
- 10 alleging mischaracterization of the testimony to which
- 11 they are rebutting.
- MR. BERLINER: Well, mischaracterization to
- one person might be dead-on in the eyes of another. So
- 14 I don't want to presuppose anything. I mean, we'll
- 15 obviously try to review it in light of what you've
- 16 indicated and try to make our own, but we might be a
- 17 little -- everybody might be a little on the fly on
- 18 Wednesday, so. . .
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Well,
- 20 we'll do our best to direct staff to get them out. I'm
- 21 trying to remember those testimony. I can't be very
- 22 specific, but there are sentences, language, referring
- 23 back to case-in-chief testimony of protestants to which
- 24 the three witnesses are responding. And there was some
- 25 arguments made about how those statements

- 1 mischaracterized the case-in-chief testimony of
- 2 protestants. That's what I was referring to.
- 3 MR. BERLINER: I think that's helpful. Thank
- 4 you.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So we will, of
- 6 course, revisit again the schedule tomorrow.
- 7 Did I give a deadline for submitting
- 8 cross-examination requests? Let me give a deadline for
- 9 that now: by noon tomorrow, please. Please e-mail or
- 10 be prepared to let me know during the hearing tomorrow
- 11 your requested time for cross-examination of -- let me
- 12 be very specific Dr. Hanson, Dr. Hutton and Mr. Acuna.
- Mr. Shutes.
- 14 MR. SHUTES: Not knowing whether Mr. Jackson
- is going to be available to answer that on time, I
- 16 would imagine that CSPA would have between an hour and
- 17 an hour and a half for the three witnesses.
- 18 THE COURT: You know what? E-mail it in,
- 19 please. I'm not taking notes right now.
- MR. SHUTES: Thank you.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Thank
- 22 you, Mr. Shutes.
- 23 All right. So by tomorrow we should have --
- 24 tomorrow noon, we should have those estimates. And by
- 25 the end of the day tomorrow, we will discuss scheduling

- 1 for Wednesday, Thursday, and Friday. Depending on
- 2 those requests for cross, we may be looking at
- 3 potentially very long days those three days.
- 4 All right. Yes, we might be staying as late
- 5 as 6:30 those nights.
- 6 And now, I believe -- is there additional
- 7 cross for Mr. Oppenheim, or is there redirect?
- 8 MS. MESERVE: Were we going to wait and do
- 9 redirect at the end of the -- it's up to their
- 10 scheduling.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Oh, okay. Got it.
- MS. MESERVE: Go ahead.
- MS. KRIEG: No --
- 14 MS. MESERVE: No? Okay. Let's just wait till
- 15 the end.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Did you not work
- 17 this out during the lunch break?
- MS. MESERVE: I thought I knew what the plan
- 19 was.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. We will
- 21 proceed then with cross-examination of Ms. Des Jardins.
- MS. ANSLEY: And I revised my estimate. I
- 23 worked over the lunch hour, and I think I'm down to
- 24 about ten questions or a little bit less. So let's see
- 25 what we can do quickly.

1	DETRORE	DES	TARDING	and	NOAH	OPPENHEIM,
<u> </u>	DETKDKE	כפע	OHEDING	anu	NOAL	OPPENDETM,

- 2 called as Part 2 Rebuttal witnesses
- 3 for Protestant Groups 19 and 38, having
- 4 been previously duly sworn, were
- 5 examined and testified further as
- 6 hereinafter set forth:
- 7 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. ANSELY
- 8 MS. ANSELY: Ms. Des Jardins -- Jolie-Ann
- 9 Ansley for the Department of Water Resources.
- 10 If we could look at your testimony at
- 11 PCFFA-203, Page 10, Lines 10 through 13, I think,
- 12 first.
- 13 We'll wait until Mr. Hunt gets a chance.
- 14 And here on this page, you reference your
- 15 technical memo, which is PCFFA-205, in which -- in
- 16 which you assess flow and velocity in the Sacramento
- 17 River. Do you see that testimony?
- 18 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Yeah, I assess flow and
- 19 velocity in the reach of the Sacramento River above the
- 20 Delta Cross Channel, as indicated there, at the closest
- 21 downstream gauge since the Department doesn't report
- 22 any flows at their monitoring station at the --
- 23 MS. ANSLEY: I think the answer was yes.
- 24 And you see that testimony? And is it your
- 25 understanding that the point on the Sacramento River

- 1 above the Delta Cross Channel that you used is
- 2 approximately 10 miles from the North Delta Diversion?
- 3 WITNESS DES JARDINS: I'm not sure how far
- 4 downstream it is. I know it's significantly
- 5 downstream. And I used the closest available
- 6 downstream location. And I think that the results show
- 7 that there really needs -- to be more study.
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: I think that's --
- 9 MS. DES JARDINS: -- to be more study.
- 10 MS. ANSLEY: That wasn't part of my question.
- 11 I would appreciate you do that on a redirect.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on. Hold on.
- 13 I need to remind you, Ms. Des Jardins, again,
- 14 to not speak --
- 15 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Sorry.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: -- above others
- 17 because the court reporter has to capture what you say.
- 18 All right. Ms. Ansley, continue, please.
- 19 MS. ANSLEY: Yes. And then on Page 10,
- 20 Line 24, continuing over to Page 11, Line 22, you list
- 21 several studies, including studies numbers, as you
- 22 number them, 1, 2, and 7, that you suggest are
- 23 essential to verify that the fish screens would have
- 24 adequate sweeping velocities. Do you see that
- 25 testimony?

I just want to make sure you're looking at the

- 2 right place and you're with me. Do you see the
- 3 testimony I'm referencing, Page -- Page 10 to Page 11?
- 4 WITNESS DES JARDINS: I just wanted to -- it
- 5 was to have adequate sweeping velocity at the proposed
- 6 bypass flows, which I understood to be tidally averaged
- 7 flows.
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: Okay. My question was just do
- 9 you see that testimony?
- 10 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Yes, I do.
- MS. ANSLEY: Okay. And are you aware that
- 12 these studies are required as part of the Incidental
- 13 Take Permit?
- 14 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Yes, I am aware of that.
- 15 MS. ANSLEY: Okay. And then -- bear with me.
- 16 Like I said, I've erased a lot of questions.
- 17 And then on Page 12 of your testimony, Lines 4
- 18 to 7, here you request that the Board should require a
- 19 real-time monitoring and reporting of velocities at the
- 20 fish screens. Do you see that testimony there? Make
- 21 sure we're on the right page.
- 22 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Yes.
- 23 MS. ANSLEY: And is it your understanding that
- 24 the ITP requires the permittee, which is the DWR, to
- 25 provide the North Delta fish screens with monitoring

1 systems capable of verifying the approach and sweeping

- 2 velocity standards in real-time?
- 3 WITNESS DES JARDINS: There's a difference
- 4 between monitoring and monitoring and reporting. And
- 5 I, as an independent scientist, I feel that reporting
- 6 is very important.
- 7 MS. ANSLEY: So we're in agreement, though? I
- 8 mean, I understand your distinction here. We're in
- 9 agreement that the ITP does require real-time
- 10 monitoring of the approach and sweeping velocities at
- 11 the fish screen?
- 12 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Yes, the ITP does
- 13 indicate that that's required. I'm not sure -- I'd
- 14 have to go back and double-check if it requires tidal
- 15 averaging. But tidal averaging is related to how the
- 16 bypass criteria is calculated in all tidally influenced
- 17 reaches. There's a lot of sloshing back and forth with
- 18 the tides.
- 19 MS. ANSLEY: I think my question is answered.
- 20 Thank you.
- 21 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Yeah, but --
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you.
- MS. ANSLEY: And then can we call up
- 24 SWRCB-107, Page 168 if we could -- of the main ITP.
- 25 Thank you.

- Okay. And are you familiar with this page of
- 2 the -- you're familiar with the ITP, I assume?
- 3 WITNESS DES JARDINS: Yes, I looked at it
- 4 fairly closely.
- 5 MS. ANSLEY: And looking at Studies 2 and 4 --
- 6 maybe we need to zoom out a little so we can see more
- 7 of the whole page.
- 8 These studies are included here -- they're
- 9 post-construction studies included to monitor approach
- 10 and sweeping velocities of the fish screens. Is that
- 11 your understanding of these studies?
- 12 WITNESS DES JARDINS: This indicates that
- 13 there will be a post-construction study. It doesn't
- 14 indicate the time period. But yes, it indicates there
- 15 will be one.
- MS. ANSLEY: If you'll just give me one
- 17 minute, I'm going to flip through my questions. That
- 18 may be all the questions.
- 19 That's all my questions for Ms. Des Jardins.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
- 21 Ms. Ansley. I believe there is a request for redirect.
- 22 May I ask what topic you're exploring? And is it only
- 23 of Mr. Oppenheim?
- 24 I'm sorry, did I miss something, Mr. Shutes?
- 25 MS. KRIEG: Sorry. Uhm --

1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on. Hold on.

- 2 Hold on.
- 3 MR. SHUTES: I had requested time for cross,
- 4 but I'm going to pass.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Oh, okay. Thank
- 6 you.
- 7 MS. KRIEG: Yes, I would like to ask just
- 8 three brief questions.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: About?
- 10 MS. KRIEG: One just to clarify a misstatement
- 11 in his prior testimony.
- 12 One just a clarification of a misstatement.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: In his response to
- 14 a cross question?
- MS. KRIEG: In his response to a cross
- 16 question. I would also like to ask him a little bit
- 17 about the PFMC overestimates of fish abundance and
- 18 briefly about real-time operations. In response to
- 19 Ms. Ansley's questions about his testimony on Line --
- 20 I'm sorry, Page 7, Lines 2 through 5.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. All
- 22 that seem to stem from her cross. Go ahead, please.
- 23 REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MS. KRIEG
- MS. KRIEG: First, Mr. Oppenheim, can you
- 25 please clarify your earlier statement about the

- 1 location of Freeport in relation to the diversion?
- 2 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Freeport is upstream of
- 3 the point of diversion. And just to clarify further,
- 4 my misstatements stem from my misunderstanding of the
- 5 question in regards to the testimony, which was itself
- 6 unclear about whether the word "upstream" was in
- 7 reference to the point of diversion or Freeport.
- 8 MS. KRIEG: Thank you. Ms. Ansley asked you
- 9 about the PFMC overestimates of fish abundance. Can
- 10 you briefly address the regulatory response that
- 11 happens and its impact on commercial fish --
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on, please.
- Ms. Ansley.
- MS. ANSLEY: I asked him if he was aware of
- 15 the annual reports, to which he said he was. And then
- 16 I asked him if he was aware that, in the last 12 to 15
- 17 years, the predictions had overestimated the size of
- 18 the available salmon population.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes, and that was
- 20 the gist of her question. And now your question is?
- 21 Keep in mind you cannot go beyond the scope.
- 22 MS. KRIEG: It's specific to the results of
- 23 that -- what happens in that instance as it relates to
- 24 commercial fish. Let me try and phrase this. We were
- 25 talking about Dave Bitts' testimony on Page 3 that he

- 1 was citing.
- MS. ANSLEY: I'm sorry. Go ahead.
- 3 MS. KRIEG: My understanding is that her
- 4 questions were extracted from Mr. Oppenheim's reliance
- 5 on those statements as things that contributed to the
- 6 collapse in stock and how things are impacting
- 7 commercial fishing.
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: My question for there was related
- 9 to his assertion in this paragraph, Page 3, Lines 10
- 10 through 24, where he was saying that the Delta water
- 11 quality control plans had completely failed to protect
- 12 the Delta fisheries.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I remember that
- 14 exchange.
- MS. ANSLEY: And it was -- my questions
- 16 regarding Mr. Bitts -- reliance on Mr. Bitts was simply
- 17 to clarify the conclusion that the National Marine
- 18 Fisheries Service made in the technical memo that he
- 19 cites on Lines 21 to 22.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And you did not go
- 21 into a discussion of the results.
- MS. ANSLEY: (Shakes head)
- MS. MESERVE: Actually, Ms. Ansley did
- 24 characterize the results and the content of those
- 25 annual surveys or whatever they're called. And so I

- 1 believe that the question was just meant to further
- 2 illuminate his response to that question.
- 3 MS. ANSLEY: His response was that he
- 4 understood what I was asking, which is -- his
- 5 understanding was what the PFMC predictions or index
- 6 had overestimated the size of the available salmon
- 7 populations in 12 of the last 15 years.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: No, Ms. Krieg, that
- 9 is outside the scope.
- 10 MS. KRIEG: Okay. Ms. Ansley also asked you
- 11 whether -- or she asked about your opinion on Page 7 as
- 12 to real-time operations. And I was wondering if you --
- 13 could just perhaps explain why you say that real-time
- 14 operations to protect salmon may not be implemented.
- 15 WITNESS OPPENHEIM: Certainly. I stated that
- 16 because it's my understanding and belief that the
- 17 explicit terms of real-time operations are yet to be
- 18 determined, specifically with regard to protection of
- 19 salmon.
- MS. KRIEG: Thank you.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Any recross?
- 22 MS. ANSLEY: No. If that concludes their
- 23 redirect, then we're done. Thank you.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you. Thank
- 25 you both. And Ms. Krieg, I believe -- or Ms. Meserve

- 1 still has other witnesses to present. But does that
- 2 conclude PCFFA's rebuttal?
- 3 MS. KRIEG: Yes, it does. And at this time, I
- 4 would like to move all of our testimony and exhibits
- 5 into evidence.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Any objections?
- 7 MS. McCUE: I just have a clarification.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Who is that
- 9 talking.
- 10 MS. McCUE: Sorry, Jean McCue.
- 11 So you had a -- testimony of Noah Oppenheim
- 12 was PCFFA-202, and then it was modified by the ruling.
- 13 So you would be entering PCFFA-202-R?
- MS. KRIEG: That is my understanding, yes.
- 15 MS. McCUE: And then you also had listed State
- 16 Water Board exhibits, and I didn't know -- are those
- 17 being offered as well, or just the --
- MS. KRIEG: Please, yes.
- MS. McCUE: A couple, I think, have already
- 20 been offered, so. . .
- 21 MS. KRIEG: Sorry. I didn't keep track of
- 22 which ones were. . .
- 23 MS. ANSLEY: Could we have her read into the
- 24 record which ones she's proposing to admit so I can
- 25 assert my objections?

- 1 MS. KRIEG: I would have to pull that up. It
- 2 will just take me a moment.
- MS. MESERVE: While we're waiting on that, I
- 4 had a question regarding the order.
- 5 Mr. Ruiz has asked me to inquire as to the
- 6 status of the motion to strike the testimony of
- 7 Mr. Burke. Is that something that is still pending?
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I guess it is. We
- 9 will get to that soon. Thank you for the reminder.
- 10 MS. KRIEG: I actually don't have my list
- 11 of --
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So actually, we
- 13 have it, and we're pulling it up right now.
- 14 MS. ANSLEY: And Mr. Hunt, if you could, when
- 15 Ms. Krieg is done looking at the top part, I would like
- 16 to see the SWRCB exhibits that you're putting on the
- 17 screen right now. But she would probably like to look
- 18 first.
- 19 MS. KRIEG: Oh, that looks like what it should
- 20 be, so. . .
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay. Except that
- 22 202 is probably 202-R.
- MS. KRIEG: Yes.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay. Then moving
- 25 down, please.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Objections?
- MS. ANSLEY: Oh, we do not have objections to
- 3 these SWRCB exhibits.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- 5 MS. KRIEG: Thank you.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Then
- 7 your exhibits are in the record. Thank you very much.
- 8 Thank you, Mr. Oppenheim.
- 9 (Exhibits PCFFA-202-R, PCFFA-203 through
- 10 PCFFA-208 admitted into evidence)
- 11 (Exhibits SWRCB to be determined admitted
- into evidence)
- MS. MESERVE: Does that mean they're -- well
- 14 because some of those exhibits were already entered in
- 15 the Part 1, so --
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes.
- 17 MS. MESERVE: -- I guess we'll just use --
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: We'll take a look
- 19 at them, and those that were already submitted, we
- 20 will --
- MS. ANSLEY: Yeah, we intend no duplication.
- 22 I'm just saying there's no objections to any in that
- 23 list.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Exactly.
- I believe we're now to Ms. Daly.

1 MS. MESERVE: I'm not sure I will be any help,

- 2 but Ms. Daly has asked me to sit up here with her in
- 3 case I can be. So I'm here for her.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Moral support is
- 5 always good.
- 6 BARBARA DALY,
- 7 called as a Part 2 Rebuttal witness by
- 8 protestant North Delta C.A.R.E.S.,
- 9 having been previously duly sworn, was
- 10 examined and testified further as
- 11 hereinafter set forth:
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Welcome back,
- 13 Ms. Daly.
- 14 WITNESS DALY: Thank you very much. Good to
- 15 be here.
- 16 Should I begin, Osha?
- 17 DIRECT TESTIMONY BY BARBARA DALY
- 18 WITNESS DALY: Okay. My qualifications are
- 19 the same, except that I am now on the Board of the
- 20 Clarksburg Youth Soccer Club and also part of the
- 21 Clarksburg Rotary, so I guess that makes me more
- 22 qualified.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And, as every party
- 24 who was in attendance that day, we know by now, you
- 25 also make excellent cookies.

- 1 WITNESS DALY: I appreciate that, yes, many
- 2 talents.
- I do want to ask if I could strike from my
- 4 testimony and my exhibits the words "CEQA" and "NEPA."
- 5 I don't think they're appropriate there. And I can
- 6 resubmit them. There's only seven times -- seven or
- 7 eight times in the testimony, but I do believe that
- 8 it's quite a few times in the exhibits.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Could we see an
- 10 example, perhaps?
- 11 WITNESS DALY: Yes. If you pull up North
- 12 Delta C.A.R.E.S. 255.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay.
- 14 WITNESS DALY: And if we go to Page -- let me
- 15 find one here. A lot of notes. Well, for sure on
- 16 Page 4.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: We see that, yes.
- 18 WITNESS DALY: And "CEQA" under "Aesthetics."
- 19 No. 4, Line 2, "Unavoidable." Then I have "CEQA."
- 20 Yes, there, right.
- 21 So there's about seven or eight places that it
- 22 occurs that I guess it's -- it could be objectionable.
- 23 So -- I don't know. But before it is, I'll strike it.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: It's your
- 25 testimony. You may make the corrections you deem

- 1 appropriate to your testimony.
- 2 If there are objections, I'm sure we'll hear
- 3 them.
- 4 WITNESS DALY: All right. Thank you.
- 5 So what I would like to do then is to
- 6 summarize my testimony as best I can.
- 7 And in summary, North Delta C.A.R.E.S. Action
- 8 Committee is choosing to rebut the Administrative
- 9 Supplemental EIR/EIS provided to the public in June
- 10 2018.
- 11 And so what we are providing is a list of the
- 12 chapters of that Supplement where it is evident that
- 13 DWR has let the Delta down in its planning because,
- 14 even after mitigation measures, there are significant
- 15 adverse impacts to the Delta's people, its businesses,
- 16 its land, and its policies, and it's not acceptable.
- 17 And therefore, it's the wrong plan.
- 18 We've chosen Chapters 13 for land use, 15 for
- 19 recreation, 16 socioeconomics, 17 for aesthetics and
- 20 visual resources, 18 for cultural resources, and 24 for
- 21 hazards and hazardous materials.
- 22 So I would like to just summarize what we have
- 23 written in the testimony under those headings. So
- 24 under land use, this project is incompatible with
- 25 current land use designations in the Delta. It

1 necessitates removing a substantial number of permitted

- 2 structures.
- 3 Even though there were changes to the
- 4 construction in Hood, Intake 3 is still being
- 5 constructed one quarter mile north, and Intake 5 is
- 6 planned to be constructed one half mile south of Hood.
- 7 People live there, and there are babies,
- 8 children, pregnant women, and the elderly who will be
- 9 most susceptible to the adverse effects of the
- 10 construction zone there.
- 11 Temporary power lines will still cross through
- 12 portions of Hood. And even though access to and from
- 13 the community would be maintained over the long-term,
- 14 the nearby construction of the temporary work area
- 15 would substantially alter the setting of the community
- 16 in the near term. This is considered a significant and
- 17 unavoidable impact.
- 18 And next I'd like to summarize recreation.
- 19 Construction of the project would result in the
- 20 displacement of existing well-established recreation
- 21 facilities and would reduce recreation opportunities at
- 22 some sites as a result of the construction.
- 23 The impacts resulting in long-term reduction
- 24 of recreation opportunities and experiences as a result
- of constructing the proposed water conveyance

1 facilities and the long-term reduction of recreational

- 2 navigation opportunities as a result of the
- 3 construction, even after mitigation measures, would
- 4 remain significant and unavoidable.
- 5 Next, I would like to summarize socioeconomic.
- 6 Impacts after mitigation would not be reduced to a
- 7 less-than-significant level and remain significant and
- 8 unavoidable under the Supplemental EIR/EIS.
- 9 Next, aesthetics and visual resources. The
- 10 impacts on scenic highways associated with the proposed
- 11 project would be significant and unavoidable, even with
- 12 mitigation measures. Changes to light and glare remain
- 13 an adverse impact. And the new sources of daytime and
- 14 nighttime light and glare associated with the proposed
- 15 project would result in significant and unavoidable
- 16 impacts on public views in the project vicinity.
- 17 DWR has found that no additional mitigation is
- 18 required related to the compatibility of the proposed
- 19 project with relevant plans and policies and all
- 20 Supplemental EIR/EIS findings. And they show these to
- 21 be no impact and no effect on the plans and policies
- 22 after mitigation.
- 23 Even so, the Final EIR/EIS found that there
- 24 was a potential for the approved project and other
- 25 projects to have cumulative effect on aesthetics and

- 1 visual resources in the plan area because they would
- 2 result in reduced visual quality and introduce dominant
- 3 visual elements that would result in noticeable changes
- 4 that do not blend, are not in keeping with or are
- 5 incompatible with the existing visual environment and
- 6 could be viewed by sensitive receptors and from public
- 7 viewing areas.
- 8 The permanent changes to the landscape would
- 9 be noticeable to very noticeable, and one reason is the
- 10 conversion of agricultural land to non-agricultural
- 11 uses.
- 12 It states that construction and ongoing
- 13 operations associated with the proposed project -- the
- 14 EIR/EIS states that construction and ongoing operations
- 15 associated with the proposed project would result in
- 16 considerable cumulative effects on aesthetics and
- 17 visual resources. This will harm the tourism and
- 18 recreation economy in the Delta as well as the quality
- 19 of life for the residents and the visitors.
- 20 Next is cultural resources. All impact areas
- 21 except one remain significant and unavoidable in the
- 22 Supplemental EIR/EIS. DWR identified several
- 23 archeological resources in the approved project area
- 24 and found that they are likely to qualify as historical
- 25 resources. Even so, this impact remains significant

1 because construction could materially alter or destroy

- 2 the physical integrity of the resource or their
- 3 potential to yield information useful in archeological
- 4 research.
- 5 Also, the impact on identified archeological
- 6 sites would also be significant and unavoidable because
- 7 construction could damage the remaining portions of the
- 8 deposits. Although the majority of the study area
- 9 hasn't been surveyed, sensitive resources have been
- 10 located within and near the portions of the alignment
- 11 that have been surveyed. Additional archeological
- 12 resources are likely to be found in the portions of the
- 13 study area where surveys have not yet been conducted.
- 14 Ground-disturbing construction for both the
- 15 approved project or the proposed project may materially
- 16 alter the significance of these resources. For this
- 17 reason, the impact would be adverse, significant, and
- 18 unavoidable. Culture and historical significance of
- 19 the Delta would be minimalized [sic] and largely
- 20 destroyed.
- 21 North Delta C.A.R.E.S. asserts that the
- 22 historical significance of the Delta to the people of
- 23 the State of California, the people of the United
- 24 States of America, and the people of the world is being
- 25 ignored and destroyed by this project.

1 Hazards and hazardous materials is the last

- 2 one. The summary of this chapter is that potential
- 3 effects include routine use of hazardous materials,
- 4 possible natural gas accumulation in tunnels, contact
- 5 with or release of existing contaminant, the
- 6 constituents of the RTM, effects of electrical
- 7 transmission lines, conflicts with utilities containing
- 8 hazardous materials, and routine transport of hazardous
- 9 materials.
- 10 With mitigation, the impacts are considered
- 11 significant because the potential exists for
- 12 substantial hazard to the public or environment to
- 13 occur related to conveyance facility construction.
- 14 Also, although land use chapter has -- the land use
- 15 chapter has not specifically identified sensitive
- 16 receptors within one quarter mile of construction
- 17 footprint, the town of Hood is, by definition in the
- 18 EIR/EIS, one quarter mile south of Intake 3 and one
- 19 half mile north of the construction of Intake 5, as
- 20 stated earlier.
- 21 Infants, children, and the elderly are
- 22 sensitive receptors in the communities of Hood and
- 23 Clarksburg and are too close the construction zones to
- 24 be out of harm's way. The water intakes should not be
- 25 constructed here.

1 The Supplemental EIR/EIS did identify, under

- 2 the proposed project, that there are no sites of
- 3 concern within a half a mile of the construction
- 4 footprint, which is a decrease from three sites of
- 5 concern within a half a mile and identical to the
- 6 approved project. There are still no known hazardous
- 7 material sites located within the construction
- 8 footprint of the water conveyance, and thus they say no
- 9 related hazard to the public or the environment.
- 10 On July 9th, 2018, North Delta C.A.R.E.S.
- 11 wrote a letter to the Metropolitan Water District of
- 12 Southern California informing their board of directors
- 13 of the huge gas well fields and numerous wells, both
- 14 active and abandoned, in the Delta region and
- 15 specifically in the vicinity of the construction for
- 16 the California WaterFix.
- North Delta C.A.R.E.S. remains extremely
- 18 concerned about the potential for gassy tunnel -- a
- 19 gassy tunnel accident similar to the one that occurred
- 20 in Sylmar 42 years ago, when Metropolitan experienced
- 21 an explosion while drilling a tunnel that killed 17
- 22 people. At that time, we also included a list of good
- 23 potential alternatives for creating a sustainable water
- 24 supply for California.
- North Delta C.A.R.E.S. opposes the granting of

- 1 the DWR and Bureau of Reclamation change in point of
- 2 diversion permits for the three intakes and the
- 3 California WaterFix project and requests the State
- 4 seeks better alternatives that do not cause further
- 5 harm to the Delta region.
- Thank you for letting me give my summary.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you,
- 8 Ms. Daly. I believe there is no cross from DWR. And
- 9 Ms. Des Jardins requested 20 minutes.
- 10 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. DES JARDINS
- 11 MS. DES JARDINS: Good afternoon, Ms. Daly.
- 12 I'm Deirdre --
- 13 WITNESS DALY: Good afternoon.
- MS. DES JARDINS: -- Des Jardins with
- 15 California Water Research.
- 16 And the last part of your summary regarding
- 17 the Sylmar tunnel accident -- can we bring up Exhibit
- 18 NDC-61, please? And I'd like to go to Page 3. Can we
- 19 scroll down.
- 20 Ms. Daly, is it your understanding -- this
- 21 appears to be an article from the Daily News; is that
- 22 correct?
- 23 WITNESS DALY: Yes.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Does it state that this was
- 25 the worst tunnel disaster in California history?

- 1 WITNESS DALY: Yes.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Leaving one survivor?
- 3 WITNESS DALY: Yes. I believe he's still
- 4 alive.
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: And is this part of the
- 6 basis for your concern?
- 7 WITNESS DALY: Yes, and the map that shows so
- 8 many tunnels -- or not tunnels -- so many wells in the
- 9 area of the California WaterFix alignment.
- 10 MS. DES JARDINS: The next thing I'd like to
- 11 ask is, with respect to -- just a second --- your --
- 12 Page 7 of your testimony, can we go to North Delta
- 13 C.A.R.E.S. 55, Page 7.
- 14 And I believe it states that the Supplemental
- 15 EIR promises that the precise location of its pipelines
- 16 will be identified prior to construction?
- 17 WITNESS DALY: Yes, I see that down toward the
- 18 bottom.
- 19 MS. DES JARDINS: I'd like to bring up Exhibit
- 20 DWR-1309 please.
- 21 And, Ms. Daly, are you aware that DWR is --
- 22 has plans to begin construction on Bouldin Island?
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on.
- 24 WITNESS DALY: I --
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on, please.

- 1 Ms. Ansley.
- MS. ANSLEY: Yes, I would lodge an objection.
- 3 I would obviously move to strike that.
- In Ms. Daly's testimony, she is merely
- 5 excerpting the admin draft supplemental record, I
- 6 believe, here. And in nowhere does she go to any other
- 7 documents or talk about work specifically on Bouldin
- 8 Island. So, in fact, there are very few sections in
- 9 this testimony where there's anything other than an
- 10 excerpt from the SEIR.
- 11 So I think this is well beyond the scope of
- 12 rebuttal and just used as a hook to expand.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: On something that
- 14 we've already been through.
- 15 Ms. Des Jardins, make the linkage, if you
- 16 could. Point me to --
- 17 MS. DES JARDINS: There is -- I was going to
- 18 do that on the very next question, which is --
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on. Hold on.
- 20 Pull up Ms. Daly's testimony.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Yes.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And show me the
- 23 linkage.
- MS. DES JARDINS: So Ms. Daly talks about
- 25 utilities.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Where?
- 2 MS. DES JARDINS: I just was at --
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Page, please?
- 4 MS. DES JARDINS: So Page 7. I was just on
- 5 it. And it states that precise location of pipelines
- 6 would be identified prior to construction to provide --
- 7 to avoid conflicts with construction.
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: And I would add that this is
- 9 indeed Ms. Daly's testimony. This excerpt is not
- 10 Ms. Daly's opinion. This is an excerpt from the SEIR.
- 11 It's not a sentence that she is crafting. It's a
- 12 sentence that she's alluding to.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And her response to
- 14 it? How does it connect to where you're going,
- 15 Ms. Des Jardins?
- 16 MS. DES JARDINS: I would like to ask Ms. Daly
- 17 about the provisions in the contract for the -- and I'd
- 18 like to do an offer of proof that, if I was allowed to
- 19 ask the question, they would -- it would show that the
- 20 contract provides that the utilities haven't been
- 21 located and the contractor will be responsible for
- 22 doing so.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And you can
- 24 certainly make that argument in your briefs. I think
- 25 we've been through it with this -- with this draft work

- 1 contract that you've asked several witnesses now,
- 2 pertaining to a December 2018 deadline which no one has
- 3 committed to, as I understand it from the petitioners.
- 4 And we are going down the same path again.
- 5 And I'm not sure where the value is, especially since
- 6 there is very tenuous, if any, linkage to Ms. Daly's
- 7 direct rebuttal testimony.
- 8 MS. DES JARDINS: To the extent that this does
- 9 not show DWR finding and locating utilities and gas
- 10 pipelines prior to construction, I respectfully assert
- 11 that it is directly relevant and it is not something
- 12 that's been covered in cross of any other witnesses.
- 13 Ms. Daly is testifying about hazards from gas
- 14 pipelines and from gassy ground during tunnel
- 15 construction.
- MS. ANSLEY: I would add an objection of
- 17 relevance regarding this draft document, and I would
- 18 also point out that Ms. Daly has no testimony regarding
- 19 the timing or nature of the studies.
- I understand, of course, that Ms. Daly is
- 21 raising a legitimate concern about the potential for
- 22 similar accidents that have to do with construction in
- 23 the proximity of oil fields. You can find that on
- 24 Page 10, where she is concluding her section on
- 25 hazardous materials.

- 1 WITNESS DALY: May I say something?
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Who is speaking?
- 3 Oh, Ms. Daly. All right.
- 4 WITNESS DALY: I believe I learned about this
- 5 construction on Bouldin Island after I wrote my
- 6 testimony.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Then it is indeed
- 8 outside the scope of your testimony.
- 9 WITNESS DALY: Oh, okay. Well, I would
- 10 have --
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Objection
- 12 sustained.
- WITNESS DALY: Okay. So. . .
- MS. MESERVE: Is DWR objecting to their own
- 15 exhibit?
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: No. Let's not --
- 17 let's not argue this point. Objection is made as being
- 18 outside the scope of rebuttal testimony, and I concur;
- 19 I sustain.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Ms. Daly?
- 21 WITNESS DALY: Yes.
- 22 MS. DES JARDINS: With respect to DWR locating
- 23 gas pipelines as stated in there, do you have concerns?
- 24 Is this why you included that in the testimony?
- 25 WITNESS DALY: Yes, I have many concerns. I

- 1 did have to pick and choose because I had to keep my
- 2 testimony to ten pages. So I would have chosen more
- 3 information to comment on in that Supplemental EIR/EIS,
- 4 but I wanted to pick the ones that had -- I had the
- 5 most concern with.
- 6 And this did come up in Part 2 with
- 7 Mark Pruner, who is on our fire department in
- 8 Clarksburg. And they are first responders. And I
- 9 actually did find a quote in the EIR/EIS that talked
- 10 about the first responders will be the ones that will
- 11 be called into action first in some of their
- 12 documentation, but I didn't get it in here.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So I'm really
- 14 curious. I appreciate it, but why did you feel you had
- 15 to limit your testimony to ten pages?
- 16 WITNESS DALY: That was my understanding, that
- 17 it had to be ten pages. Maybe I got it mixed up with
- 18 another ruling.
- 19 MS. ANSLEY: That would be the Court limit on
- 20 reply briefs, but I do believe that we don't follow --
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes, I really
- 22 appreciate the brevity and conciseness, but I don't --
- just so you know, there isn't a ten-page limit.
- 24 WITNESS DALY: There isn't? Oh, gosh.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And, yes, thank you

- 1 for the idea.
- 2 MS. ANSLEY: And I would argue that testimony
- 3 regarding first responders or any potential rebuttal to
- 4 her own witness Mr. Pruner would be outside the scope.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Sustained.
- 6 WITNESS DALY: I wasn't rebutting him. I was
- 7 just stating what I thought he said. Okay. Anyway.
- 8 MS. DES JARDINS: Ms. Daly, and just -- I'd
- 9 like to go to North Delta C.A.R.E.S., Page 255, please,
- 10 to the top -- I'm sorry. Page 3. And I wanted to ask
- 11 you about your concerns.
- 12 So it lists that the Supplemental EIR
- 13 concludes that the impact under the proposed project
- 14 would remain less than significant, correct?
- 15 WITNESS DALY: Yes.
- 16 MS. DES JARDINS: And -- but you're concerned
- 17 that the project will have both devastating short and
- 18 long-term effects on recreation in the Delta?
- 19 WITNESS DALY: Yes.
- 20 MS. DES JARDINS: And is that partly impacts
- 21 on North Delta C.A.R.E.S. members and -- and towns in
- the North Delta that you're familiar with?
- 23 WITNESS DALY: Yes.
- 24 May I add to that?
- MS. DES JARDINS: Yes.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Daly, before
- 2 you add to that, let me caution you that your testimony
- 3 is actually very succinct, without a lot of details.
- 4 And your answers should not go beyond what is in your
- 5 written testimony, otherwise it will be surprise
- 6 testimony.
- 7 WITNESS DALY: Oh. Could I say it, and then
- 8 you could strike it?
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: No. Let's not do
- 10 that.
- 11 WITNESS DALY: Well, I'm not sure how to
- 12 evaluate --
- MS. MESERVE: I mean, her testimony begins
- 14 with a discussion about North Delta C.A.R.E.S. Action
- 15 Committee, and this question seems to be about what her
- 16 members are concerned about. So I really -- I don't
- 17 see how it would be a surprise to answer a question
- 18 about that.
- 19 MS. ANSLEY: I would argue that she has raised
- 20 a generalized concern for any of these topics.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes.
- MS. ANSLEY: And if she now starts providing
- 23 detail about what the members of North Delta C.A.R.E.S.
- 24 are specifically concerned with and protects -- maybe
- 25 it's specific locations, maybe it's specific

1 activities -- that would be surprise testimony outside

- 2 the scope of this rebuttal testimony, and I would have
- 3 to have a standing objection to anything like that.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And that is a
- 5 problem, Ms. Daly. Your testimony is very general in
- 6 nature.
- 7 WITNESS DALY: Could I give a general answer
- 8 then?
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes.
- 10 WITNESS DALY: Okay. There is a map in the
- 11 new EIR/EIS Supplemental of the recreation areas. And
- 12 there are some recreation spots left off of it. That's
- 13 kind of general. I'm not being specific about who
- 14 [sic] they are, but that's concerning, you know, that
- 15 they haven't all been identified.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay.
- 17 MS. DES JARDINS: Before I continue, I'd like
- 18 to request a clarification about the scope of
- 19 cross-examination on testimony about the Supplemental
- 20 EIR. So I understand that the rebuttal was expanded so
- 21 that protestants could put in testimony on the
- 22 supplemental --
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes.
- MS. DES JARDINS: -- EIR.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: But your cross is

- 1 limited to her testimony, not everything in the
- 2 Supplemental EIR.
- 3 MS. DES JARDINS: So I'm -- so with regard to
- 4 your previous ruling that a document in the
- 5 Supplemental EIR, Ms. Daly does refer to it, but she
- 6 can't testify about anything in the Supplemental EIR
- 7 that's not in her direct -- her testimony; is that --
- 8 that's the ruling?
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Your cross is
- 10 limited to what is in her written testimony.
- 11 MS. DES JARDINS: And solely the topics --
- 12 solely within the scopes of the topics that are within
- 13 her direct testimony?
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: No, that's not the
- 15 case because what she did was she cited certain topics.
- 16 She reproduced language in the supplemental
- 17 administrative draft, Supplemental EIR, and then she
- 18 provided a very general statement of her concern.
- 19 So her answer now cannot go into details that
- 20 are not included in her testimony.
- 21 MS. DES JARDINS: And that's the scope of
- 22 rebuttal, correct?
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: That is the scope
- 24 of her rebuttal testimony, to which then your cross is
- 25 limited.

1 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. I would like to go to

- 2 Page 1, please.
- 3 And you do state in North Delta C.A.R.E.S.
- 4 Action Committee -- that you represent the people,
- 5 businesses, and land in the primary-secondary zone of
- 6 the California WaterFix. Is that an appropriate
- 7 characterization of your organization?
- 8 WITNESS DALY: Yes.
- 9 MS. DES JARDINS: And is that reflective of
- 10 the concerns that you're expressing --
- 11 WITNESS DALY: Yes.
- MS. DES JARDINS: -- in this statement?
- 13 Let's see. So -- just a sec.
- 14 WITNESS DALY: It's our area to focus on.
- 15 There are other people focusing on the fish and the
- 16 other parts of the WaterFix. But this construction is
- 17 right outside our door.
- 18 MS. DES JARDINS: And you state -- let's go to
- 19 Page 2 of your testimony.
- 20 And there is -- there's some concerns there
- 21 about temporary power line and other
- 22 construction-related facilities in the immediate
- 23 vicinity and that they would cause difficulty traveling
- 24 to and throughout certain areas of Hood. That's --
- 25 that's your concern of impacts on the community?

- 1 WITNESS DALY: Well, that as well as they're
- 2 also listed under the hazardous materials as a
- 3 compounded hazard for the sensitive receptors and the
- 4 people who live there. So it's -- yes, transmission
- 5 lines are part of it. It's a compounded issue.
- 6 MS. DES JARDINS: As well as potentially
- 7 things like -- things that could emit hazardous
- 8 materials or, like -- I'm not sure --
- 9 WITNESS DALY: Air quality, I didn't bring up
- 10 air quality, so I don't know if I can say it. But of
- 11 course air quality and noise and transmission lines.
- 12 And -- it's just going to be very difficult to -- to be
- in the Delta around these legacy towns.
- 14 MS. DES JARDINS: And you also were asserting
- 15 that the project is in conflict with the County land
- 16 use plans and the Delta Protection Committee --
- 17 Commission's Land Use and Resource Management Plan?
- 18 WITNESS DALY: Yes.
- MS. DES JARDINS: What's that based on?
- 20 WITNESS DALY: That's based on --
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And you cannot go
- 22 into details.
- 23 WITNESS DALY: Okay.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Answer without
- 25 going into details.

- 1 WITNESS DALY: The County in the area of
- 2 Clarksburg -- well, Clarksburg is Yolo County and Hood,
- 3 which is Sacramento County, have put in their land use
- 4 plans that they want to keep the land agriculture, for
- 5 agriculture use, not industrial use. And then they
- 6 even -- it's very hard to develop, to build any houses
- 7 in the area. You can't hardly get a permit to do that.
- 8 So in keeping to the -- is this brief enough or --
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Ansley?
- 10 WITNESS DALY: Stop there?
- 11 MS. ANSLEY: Same objection, I'm looking at
- 12 Page 2, where she asserts the land use plans.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: No.
- 14 MS. ANSLEY: I'm not sure that I remember the
- 15 other topics about developments and the ability to pull
- 16 permits. And I'm not quite sure about the desire to
- 17 keep things in agricultural land.
- 18 But this is a very difficult testimony to
- 19 cross because it does only raise generalized concerns.
- 20 So I apologize for continuing to having to stand up and
- 21 object.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes, it is very
- 23 general.
- MS. MESERVE: Don't witnesses get to answer
- 25 questions about their statements? She's --

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Not to the extent
- 2 where they provide additional details. It is surprise
- 3 testimony, as you, as a lawyer, will know better than
- 4 I.
- 5 All right. Next question, Ms. Des Jardins.
- 6 MS. DES JARDINS: I was just under the
- 7 impression that cross-examination wasn't direct
- 8 testimony, and so it wasn't surprise testimony. Is
- 9 that --
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: We're in the
- 11 rebuttal phase, Ms. Des Jardins. During case in chief,
- 12 you had a little more latitude in your
- 13 cross-examination.
- 14 During the rebuttal phase, your cross must be
- 15 limited to the rebuttal testimony. We have stated that
- 16 numerous times in our various rulings and directions.
- 17 WITNESS DALY: I apologize. It's Barbara
- 18 again.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Oh, I keep hearing
- 20 voices.
- 21 WITNESS DALY: I come from all over.
- 22 I just didn't know how to write it the way
- 23 that you were needing it, or I would have certainly
- 24 done that. But -- it's my lack of understanding. So
- 25 I'm sorry to be so difficult.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: No, you're not.
- 2 It's the constraint of all these legal requirements
- 3 that are put in place that we all have to operate
- 4 under.
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: And finally, I'd like to go
- 6 just to the bottom of Page 3 because it seemed
- 7 like -- but says that -- you kind of summarized the
- 8 parts of the CA WaterFix impacts in recreation,
- 9 aesthetics, land use, socioeconomics, cultural
- 10 resources, et cetera, and their significant adverse
- 11 impacts, you know.
- 12 So this was based on your review, and you're
- 13 sort of summarizing it, the sections of the
- 14 Supplemental EIR/EIS?
- 15 WITNESS DALY: Yes, and I was kind of
- 16 surprised, actually, on that summary. I didn't know
- 17 what I was going to find when I went to them. And I
- 18 actually did somewhat of a chart of what are the
- 19 impacts -- what are all of the potential impacts, how
- 20 are they listed, and then what -- after mitigation,
- 21 what are the final results and how many of them in
- these areas were adverse, significant, and unavoidable
- 23 even after mitigation, that --
- MS. DES JARDINS: And so you saw that -- it's
- 25 your opinion that, based on that, that they would -- it

1 would have a cumulative negative impact on recreation

- 2 and tourism in the Delta?
- 3 WITNESS DALY: Yes, on the economy in the
- 4 Delta, people's lives, their health. I'll stop there.
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. Is there any request
- 6 that you would have of this Board in connection with
- 7 those findings?
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: That would --
- 9 WITNESS DALY: Yes, I believe I wrote it in my
- 10 summary.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Oh, good, good.
- 12 WITNESS DALY: In my conclusion.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Where's your summary?
- 14 WITNESS DALY: In my conclusion, that you do
- 15 not request [sic] the -- the Department of Water
- 16 Resources and the Board of Reclamation requested
- 17 permits for the three intakes and the change in the
- 18 point of diversion and support this.
- 19 And that's why I brought up other ways. There
- 20 are other solutions that could and should be vetted
- 21 that use conservation of water, actually bring up new
- 22 water. And I believe that those should be some of the
- 23 alternatives that would be more viable. They'd be less
- 24 expensive and do less damage to the Delta, to the
- 25 region, and create new water. They need to be

- 1 considered.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you. Hold
- 3 on.
- 4 Ms. -- no?
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: Could I do just one more
- 6 question?
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: "One more
- 8 question, " when I have I heard that before Ms. Suard
- 9 [sic]? One more question. Okay.
- 10 MS. DES JARDINS: I'd just like to go to
- 11 Page 1 of her testimony.
- 12 And Ms. Daly, you refer to the coequal goals
- 13 being achieved in a manner that protects and enhances
- 14 the unique cultural, recreational, and agricultural
- 15 values of the Delta as an evolving place?
- 16 WITNESS DALY: Yes.
- MS. DES JARDINS: And that's important to
- 18 North Delta C.A.R.E.S., is it not?
- 19 WITNESS DALY: That is the most important
- 20 thing to North Delta C.A.R.E.S.
- 21 MS. DES JARDINS: And you feel this plan falls
- 22 short of that section of the Water Code?
- 23 WITNESS DALY: I'm sorry. Ask me that --
- MS. DES JARDINS: This plan falls short of
- 25 that section of the Water Code?

1 WITNESS DALY: With all of the unavoidable,

- 2 significant, adverse impacts, I don't see anything that
- 3 protects or enhances any of these unique cultural,
- 4 recreational, natural resource, or agricultural values.
- 5 I don't see it being considered as the -- part of the
- 6 coequal goals that should be -- that shall be
- 7 considered -- it's in the Water Code, that shall be
- 8 considered. When the State creates a reliable water
- 9 supply and restores the ecosystem, it shall be done in
- 10 a way that protects and enhances. And I can't find it
- 11 anywhere in the documentation.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. And --
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Always this one
- 14 more question that never stops at one.
- Thank you, Ms. Des Jardins.
- Ms. Suard.
- 17 MS. SUARD: One topic. Not one question, one
- 18 short topic.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. At
- 20 least she didn't say "one question."
- 21 WITNESS DALY: One surprise question.
- 22 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. SUARD
- 23 MS. SUARD: Nikki Suard with Snug Harbor.
- 24 Could you please go to Snug Harbor's -- I
- 25 always refer to the maps -- Snug Harbor's SHR-705,

- 1 please.
- 2 And what this is is a map of the active gas
- 3 wells and inactive gas wells. Could you scroll it down
- 4 a little bit, please, so we see more of the area --
- 5 actually, right there. That's good.
- 6 So was this one of the of the maps that was
- 7 sent down to Metropolitan Water District?
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on. And
- 9 before we get to objection, could you perhaps point me
- 10 to her testimony, where you are focusing?
- 11 MS. SUARD: Ms. Daly talked about her concern
- 12 for impacts, including risks from explosions from gas
- 13 wells and --
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I understand.
- 15 Point me to her testimony.
- MS. SUARD: Page 10.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: 10?
- 18 WITNESS DALY: The middle of the page.
- 19 MS. SUARD: I think was -- your Point 6 was
- 20 hazards?
- 21 WITNESS DALY: Yes, yes. Hazards and
- 22 hazardous materials.
- 23 MS. SUARD: And she specifically --
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I can't -- I don't
- 25 see it. Where are we looking? Page 10?

- 1 MS. SUARD: It says "Impact Haz-1."
- 2 MS. DALY: "On July 9th, 2018, North Delta
- 3 C.A.R.E.S. wrote a letter" --
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay.
- 5 Okay. All right. All right. Then your
- 6 question is?
- 7 MS. SUARD: So I'm referring back to one of
- 8 the maps.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Explain, please.
- 10 MS. SUARD: Okay. This is a map produced by
- 11 the State of California Department of Conservation.
- 12 They label this map -- I think it's 610. It would be
- 13 in the upper right-hand corner. And it shows the
- 14 location of all the active gas wells, the non-active
- 15 gas wells.
- 16 And the purpose of these maps being sent to
- 17 Metropolitan Water District -- well, why were these
- 18 maps sent to Metropolitan Water District?
- 19 WITNESS DALY: They were having --
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on, please.
- Ms. Ansley.
- MS. ANSLEY: Yeah, and this is probably to
- 23 resolve a confusion of mine. But Ms. Daly, on Page 10,
- 24 and I'm looking at the same paragraph, references the
- 25 article that --

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes, I see that.
- 2 MS. ANSLEY: -- says -- but in the letter in
- 3 the article. And then she talks about a Figure 13-1.
- 4 And what I think I'm looking at on this screen is a
- 5 Snug Harbor exhibit. So I'm not sure what we're
- 6 looking at is exactly the same map.
- 7 I would prefer we use Ms. Daly's exhibits.
- 8 And then I can see what the question is before she
- 9 answers questions about a map that doesn't seem to say
- 10 "Figure 13-1." I'm not sure that they, like, line-up
- in any way. And I don't want to expand the scope of
- 12 cross to be starting to opine on other maps unless the
- 13 connection can be made between the two maps.
- 14 Is it the same map? What are we looking at?
- 15 But what she's pulled up is a Snug Harbor exhibit, and
- 16 what she's referencing is I believe a North Delta
- 17 C.A.R.E.S. exhibit. So maybe more of a foundation
- 18 needs to be laid, but that would be my initial concern
- 19 would be going off on a different map that I'm not sure
- 20 that Ms. Daly is aware of.
- 21 And she clearly has some testimony regarding
- 22 this Figure 13-1 and a generalized concern. So my
- 23 objection is to that figure.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes. Can you help
- 25 me understand, Ms. Suard, if there are any differences

- 1 between Figure 13.1 and Snug Harbor 705?
- 2 MS. SUARD: There was -- it was a group
- 3 mailing sent to Metropolitan Water District. And I can
- 4 testify that I sent that map to Metropolitan Water
- 5 District in cooperation with --
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So am I to
- 7 understand that SHR-705 is this Figure 13-1 that's
- 8 referenced in Ms. Daly testimony?
- 9 MS. SUARD: No. But --
- 10 WITNESS DALY: 13-1 is the one that
- 11 Deirdre Des Jardins and I testified in Part 2. I think
- 12 it's a -- it's -- it is in -- there is an exhibit of
- it, but I don't know what the number is. It's
- 14 practically all pink. Do you remember that one?
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So, Ms. Suard -- I
- 16 want to call you Ms. Des Jardins because that's the
- 17 name tag.
- 18 MS. SUARD: I'm happy to withdraw the
- 19 question, and I will just bring it up again. That
- 20 makes it easier.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Bring it up --
- 22 withdraw it and bring it up again? I don't know how
- 23 that helps, but --
- MS. SUARD: It's in my testimony as well.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Oh, okay. All

- 1 right.
- 2 WITNESS DALY: North Delta C.A.R.E.S. 2-51,
- 3 that's my exhibit. I did include it with this as an
- 4 exhibit.
- 5 MS. SUARD: So I've withdrawn my question.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you. All
- 7 right. We look forward to hearing about it in, like,
- 8 five minutes when you come back up.
- 9 Are there any other -- any redirect?
- 10 (No response)
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Thank
- 12 you, Ms. Daly.
- 13 At this point, do you wish to move your
- 14 exhibits or I guess Ms. Meserve -- actually, hold on.
- 15 I think there is something from Chair Marcus.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER MARCUS: I just want to
- 17 correct something. You felt the need to apologize,
- 18 like you did something wrong.
- 19 You didn't do anything wrong. That was fine.
- 20 It's people using cross-examination inappropriately.
- 21 So don't feel bad that you didn't write what they
- 22 wanted you to say.
- 23 WITNESS DALY: Okay. Well --
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER MARCUS: It's a
- 25 cross-examination point.

- 1 WITNESS DALY: It's an educational process.
- 2 I'm learning a lot.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: At this point, do
- 4 you wish to move your exhibits into the record?
- 5 WITNESS DALY: Yes.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Are there any
- 7 objections?
- 8 (No response)
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Your
- 10 exhibits are in the record, Ms. Daly.
- 11 (North Delta C.A.R.E.S. Exhibits
- 12 NDC-2-40, NDC-2-41, NDC-2-42,
- 13 NDC-2-43, NDC-2-44, NDC-2-45,
- 14 NDC-2-50, NDC-2-51, NDC-2-55,
- NDC-2-60 and NDC-2-61 admitted
- into evidence)
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And why don't we
- 18 take a short break before we ask -- as we ask Ms. Suard
- 19 to set up. And why don't we return at 3:25.
- 20 (Recess taken)
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. It's
- 22 3:25, and we're back.
- 23 Before I turn to Ms. Suard, I have a ruling to
- 24 read. This is in response to DWR's motion to strike
- 25 portions of Mr. Burke's testimony.

- 1 With respect to the motion to strike
- 2 Mr. Burke's testimony related to Boundary 1 and
- 3 Boundary 2, that motion is denied. I've already ruled
- 4 on this previously. Boundary 1 and Boundary 2 was part
- 5 of Ms. Buchholz's testimony, and therefore, Mr. Burke's
- 6 rebuttal is responsive to that.
- 7 There was also a motion to strike Mr. Burke's
- 8 testimony related to DSM-2 bathymetry. That was
- 9 responsive to Ms. Smith's testimony, and therefore,
- 10 that motion is denied.
- 11 There was a motion to strike Mr. Burke's
- 12 testimony relating to DSM-2 time steps and use of DSM-2
- 13 in a predictive mode. That testimony is responsive to
- 14 direct from Mr. Ruiz -- Mr. Reyes, I'm sorry --
- 15 actually, his cross-examination testimony. So that
- 16 motion is denied as well.
- Therefore, DWR's motions with respect to
- 18 Mr. Burke's testimony are hereby denied. And that
- 19 should help Mr. Ruiz prepare Mr. Burke for tomorrow.
- 20 And with that, unless there is another
- 21 housekeeping matter, we'll turn to Ms. Suard.
- 22 NIKKI SUARD,
- called as a Part 2 Rebuttal witness
- 24 by protestant Snug Harbor Resorts,
- 25 LLC, having been previously duly

- 1 sworn, was examined and testified
- 2 further as hereinafter set forth:
- 3 DIRECT TESTIMONY BY MS. SUARD
- 4 WITNESS SUARD: Good afternoon, Nikki Suard,
- 5 Snug Harbor Resorts, LLP. And I have a little bit of
- 6 correction to -- I'm actually using SHR-701-Revised
- 7 which had been revised by the Board. But there are a
- 8 couple other -- except for corrections that I need to
- 9 make.
- 10 And I also wish to point out, as I'd already
- 11 let DWR know this morning, I'm withdrawing the
- 12 following rebuttal evidence items. It's SHR-702, 710,
- 13 711, 715, 720, 721, and 722. And it was in the
- 14 interest of brevity and realizing that some of those
- 15 subjects, either the file didn't upload or the subjects
- 16 had been covered. So those have been withdrawn.
- 17 As far as the actual testimony, I would like
- 18 to -- I'm going to have to correct it again to remove
- 19 reference to those withdrawn items. But I would like
- 20 to say that, on Page 3, Line 15, there is a word --
- 21 SHR-722, and the word "there," T-H-E-R-E, should be the
- 22 start of that sentence. And that removes that
- 23 particular reference.
- 24 And on Page 5, Line 2, there is the words,
- 25 "Perhaps California Water Board should itself" -- and

- 1 so on. So I'd like to scratch the word "perhaps." And
- 2 then after the words "California Water Board," it says
- 3 "should itself." I wish to put in the word "has" and
- 4 then "publish" should be "published."
- 5 And then Line 3, the word "and" should be
- 6 "so," S-O.
- 7 And then again on Page 7, the very bottom
- 8 line, it says, "SHR-702 shows" and goes on from there.
- 9 That should be scratched all the way till line -- the
- 10 end of Line 2 on Page 8 because that evidence is not
- 11 submitted.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I'm sorry. Could
- 13 you cover that one again for me?
- 14 WITNESS SUARD: Sorry.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Repeat that.
- 16 WITNESS SUARD: Okay. Page 7, Line 24. So
- 17 the last line, it says, "SHR-702 shows low flow
- 18 impacts." Just scratch those words. And then the
- 19 sentence continues on Page 8. And Page 8, Lines 1 and
- 20 2 should just be scratched entirely.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Got it. Thank you.
- While we're at it, do you want to correct on
- 23 Line 16 on Page 7 Ms. Smith's first name, which is
- 24 Tara?
- 25 WITNESS SUARD: Excuse me. Which page?

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Page 7, Line 16.
- 2 WITNESS SUARD: Oh, yes, sorry. That would be
- 3 "Tara Smith." That's correct. So Line 16, the word
- 4 "Tata" should be "Tara."
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: It just happened to
- 6 catch my eye, that's all. I wasn't looking for it.
- 7 Anything else, Ms. Suard?
- 8 WITNESS SUARD: No, not at this point in time.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- 10 Mr. Mizell.
- 11 MR. MIZELL: Yes, so if I understood Ms. Suard
- 12 correctly, she proposes to submit a red line reflecting
- 13 strike-outs. But I wasn't certain if it would include
- 14 additional strike-outs in the references to the other
- 15 exhibits that she has withdrawn or if what we just went
- 16 through is the extent of the red lines.
- 17 WITNESS SUARD: No. To clarify, I will
- 18 resubmit a revised SHR-101 Revision 2 that will strike
- 19 out everything that I just withdrew.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: As well as
- 21 references to exhibits that you -- are there any other
- 22 references to exhibits that you have withdrawn that
- 23 will be struck from this testimony?
- 24 WITNESS SUARD: Yes, but I haven't gone
- 25 through all of them, so there are -- a couple of the

- 1 subject matters, I don't need to cover. So those --
- 2 any reference to 702, 710, 711, and so on, what I said
- 3 will be -- I will correct the testimony to remove those
- 4 references by tomorrow. Okay?
- 5 MR. MIZELL: So depending on how you would
- 6 like to approach this, we have rather extensive motions
- 7 to strike portions of this testimony based upon
- 8 improper rebuttal evidence. Some of them may overlap
- 9 with what Ms. Suard plans to provide in her strike-out
- 10 tonight; others, however, may not.
- I am prepared to go through our motion to
- 12 strike now or we can await the red-lined strike-out
- 13 version and submit it in writing once we see that new
- 14 version.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Let's go through it
- 16 now. And if there are any that -- that reflects the
- 17 exhibits that Ms. Suard has already withdrawn, let's
- 18 clarify and identify those so that they don't remain as
- 19 things that we need to address.
- MR. MIZELL: Very good.
- 21 If we could start with Page 3 of 701-Revised
- 22 please.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And Mr. Mizell, you
- 24 could bring the microphone closer. I can barely hear
- 25 you.

- 1 MR. MIZELL: Sure. Is this better?
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: A little.
- 3 MR. MIZELL: Okay. So if we start with
- 4 Page 3, looking at Lines 15 through 20. So Ms. Suard
- 5 just indicated that she would be removing the initial
- 6 citation to SHR-722 and replacing it with the word
- 7 "there."
- 8 However, the Department would move to strike
- 9 Line -- the sentences between Lines 15 and 20 that
- 10 begin with "SHR-722" as non-responsive testimony to
- 11 anything presented in the case in chief. It's provided
- 12 no citation to any -- any case-in-chief testimony nor
- 13 where it would be responsive to changes found in the
- 14 Supplemental EIR/EIS.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on, Hold on,
- 16 please.
- MR. MIZELL: Yes.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Page 3?
- MR. MIZELL: Page 3, Lines --
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Lines 15 --
- MR. MIZELL: -- through 20.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay. Now, is it
- 23 my understanding, Ms. Suard, that SHR-722 is one of the
- 24 exhibits you have withdrawn?
- 25 WITNESS SUARD: Yes.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And if that's the
- 2 case, then why would that --
- 3 WITNESS SUARD: I was --
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I'm sorry. Why
- 5 would that sentence still be there?
- 6 WITNESS SUARD: I was responding to -- there
- 7 was testimony, rebuttal testimony by DWR regarding
- 8 water levels. And so -- it's not going to say where it
- 9 is.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I'm confused, and
- 11 perhaps Ms. Meserve can help you. If the video has now
- 12 been withdrawn, why does the testimony still refer to
- 13 it?
- MS. MESERVE: This is in -- she's also
- 15 suggested a condition requiring water levels to remain
- 16 at navigable levels. So I think she's just saying she
- 17 made a video, and it's describing it. I don't think
- 18 she needs to submit the 722 in order to talk about
- 19 what, you know, she -- is her support for this
- 20 condition.
- 21 WITNESS SUARD: And there is a link to the
- 22 video. I just didn't think we need to take the time in
- 23 this hearing -- there is discussions -- this is about
- 24 recreation, boating recreation, a lot of other issues,
- 25 too. But boats can't go boating if the water levels

- 1 are too low.
- 2 And so my intent is, there is a lot of
- 3 testimony about water levels and the intakes would
- 4 reduce water levels or would it not. And I thought it
- 5 would be helpful to have a reference to what it was
- 6 like in -- in the Delta prior to that. And a condition
- 7 of approval of WaterFix would be to make sure that we
- 8 keep our historic levels for boating.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: But you have
- 10 withdrawn the video, so it's no longer in the record
- 11 upon which we can rely.
- 12 WITNESS SUARD: Okay. But my testimony still
- 13 can stay as an opinion.
- 14 MS. MESERVE: And I believe the YouTube url,
- 15 maybe, in addition.
- 16 Would that -- that's the same as SHR-722,
- 17 isn't it, Ms. Suard?
- 18 WITNESS SUARD: Yes, it is.
- MS. MESERVE: So we can delete the two
- 20 references and then allow her to leave her description
- 21 of why she has suggested this condition?
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Response to that,
- 23 Mr. Mizell?
- MR. MIZELL: It would still be our opinion
- 25 that Lines 18 through the very beginning of 20 would

- 1 also need to be struck. The reference to a written
- 2 description from the 1850s is nowhere else in the
- 3 record, nor has anyone talked about old rigged ships'
- 4 passage in the Delta.
- 5 Again, it doesn't provide any reference to
- 6 evidence or testimony from the case-in-chief portion of
- 7 the hearing. So I recognize that large portions of
- 8 this first condition are her suggestions for terms and
- 9 conditions. We're not objecting to that. We're simply
- 10 objecting to what we view as new evidence that's being
- 11 submitted in a manner that's inconsistent with the
- 12 normal process.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes, I understand
- 14 that proposed terms and conditions must be supported by
- 15 evidence in the record.
- And let me get clarification from legal
- 17 counsel as to whether that supporting evidence is
- 18 required to be in the record before the proposed terms
- 19 and condition is being proposed.
- 20 MR. DEERINGER: So as the Hearing Officers
- 21 have said on a number of occasions, proposed terms can
- 22 be introduced at any time during proceeding. And
- 23 before the Hearing Officers can decide to incorporate
- 24 any of those into any final order they might issue,
- 25 they have to be supported by evidence in the record.

1 What that means is that that evidence needs to

- 2 be in the record at some point before the final
- 3 decision is made. Otherwise, when the evidence enters
- 4 the record, it is a pretty open question.
- 5 The only requirement is that the evidence be
- 6 introduced during the ordinary course of the hearing,
- 7 meaning that, if it's introduced during rebuttal, it's
- 8 within the rebuttal scope; if it's introduced during
- 9 the case in chief, then it's within the case-in-chief
- 10 scope; if it's introduced on cross, it's in compliance
- 11 with the Hearing Officer's direction on cross.
- 12 So the direction about terms and conditions
- 13 having to be supported by evidence the record, that
- 14 doesn't change the ordinary rules for introducing
- 15 evidence into the record I guess is what I'm trying to
- 16 say.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. So
- 18 thank you for that clarification.
- 19 We're back then to Mr. Mizell's objection that
- 20 you do not believe 722 or the languages you referenced
- 21 in Lines 15 through 20 is proper rebuttal testimony
- 22 because it does not respond to any evidence introduced
- 23 during Part 2 case in chief.
- 24 Do I understand that?
- MR. MIZELL: Yes, that's correct, and that

- 1 it's not providing a citation to where it may have
- 2 previously been introduced in the normal course of the
- 3 hearing.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: As directed by our
- 5 directions.
- 6 Response to that, please, now that we've
- 7 narrowed it down a little bit.
- 8 WITNESS SUARD: I know that in Part 1 I
- 9 submitted maps that included water depths in general
- 10 from the first survey. That included that area. I
- 11 believe it was SHR-67. But it's -- that's in a
- 12 different evidence.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes. You need
- 14 to -- you need to explain how this is responsive to
- 15 Part 2 case in chief.
- 16 WITNESS SUARD: There was -- I think it was --
- 17 I'm going to go to exactly which -- whose testimony.
- Tara Smith, DWR-1027, and her testimony talked
- 19 about water levels and -- water quality, water levels,
- 20 DSM-2, CalSim. She kind of covered a lot of different
- 21 things.
- 22 And my experience with the No Action
- 23 Alternative -- which means what we are now -- and
- 24 what's being proposed is that there isn't enough flow
- 25 now in the waterway. And with what's being proposed as

- 1 H3+, they did not cover water levels on Steamboat
- 2 Slough. And so it's what they didn't cover that is the
- 3 issue here. It was not modeled.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- 5 Mr. Mizell, I'm going to allow it and say it goes to
- 6 weight.
- 7 MR. MIZELL: Very good. When you're ready,
- 8 I'll move on. If we can go to Page 4, please. Looking
- 9 at Line 4, the sentence leading up to citation SHR-702.
- 10 WITNESS SUARD: Okay. And I'm sorry, that
- 11 should be 709. I missed that correction. That should
- 12 SHR-709.
- 13 MR. MIZELL: I think we'll continue to object
- 14 to the statement, even with the corrected citation.
- 15 This sentence goes to existing conditions and
- 16 assertions made about existing conditions.
- 17 It's not California WaterFix, and at no point
- 18 has the Department or others testified in the case in
- 19 chief on the existing water levels and whether or not
- 20 those are sufficient for navigation.
- 21 And so absent a citation to where in the
- 22 record she's responding, I don't believe it's
- 23 appropriate rebuttal evidence.
- 24 WITNESS SUARD: Again, Tara Smith 1027, there
- 25 is discussion about water quality and water levels.

- 1 This is actually a water quality issue.
- 1 I'm providing a real-life, real-time example
- 3 of what happens when there's insufficient flow and the
- 4 cost incurred when insufficient flows on North Delta
- 5 waterways impacts the drinking water aquifer.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: But Ms. Suard, his
- 7 point is that you are discussing an existing alleged
- 8 violation due to excessive diversion which is not
- 9 dependant on the WaterFix.
- 10 WITNESS SUARD: WaterFix -- the modeling uses
- 11 No Action Alternative H3, H4, all these boundaries.
- 12 And I'm looking at No Action and saying we're already
- 13 in trouble. The No Action Alternative is not a good
- 14 measure for -- there should be more flow.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Again --
- 16 WITNESS SUARD: And I'm giving that as an
- 17 example.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Suard,
- 19 Ms. Suard.
- 20 WITNESS SUARD: Yes.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Mizell, that
- 22 objection is sustained. We will strike that particular
- 23 language.
- 24 WITNESS SUARD: So is that striking just that
- one line, "Low flow impacts that can result in damage

- 1 and cost"?
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I was looking at
- 3 the "DWR MWD excessive diversion causing violation."
- 4 MS. MESERVE: This is a proposed condition,
- 5 begins on the Line 20 of Page 3, and that's kind of
- 6 going into Page 4, I believe. So I think that's what
- 7 she's proposing would be a condition.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes, but she is --
- 9 go ahead, Mr. Mizell.
- 10 MR. MIZELL: I was going to state that
- 11 Ms. Suard had identified the one sentence correctly. I
- 12 was focusing on "low flow impacts that can result in
- damages and costs, "SHR, as corrected, 709.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Then,
- 15 we will strike that sentence. Next.
- 16 MR. MIZELL: Next would be same page, Page 4,
- 17 starting on Line 6 and then proceeding through Page 5,
- 18 Line 11. This large section is discussing CalSim 3.
- 19 CalSim 3 is a draft model that has been produced by the
- 20 Department but not presented at any point in this
- 21 hearing.
- 22 CalSim 3 has not been run for California
- 23 WaterFix, nor has it been run for the existing
- 24 conditions. So at this point, CalSim 3 and discussions
- 25 about what is contained in CalSim 3 are outside the

- 1 scope of appropriate rebuttal.
- 2 WITNESS SUARD: I'm actually doing a
- 3 comparison of -- and one of my -- I think it's SHR-17.
- 4 I have been comparing water flow charts for many, many
- 5 years and brought this to the attention of DWR staff
- 6 and others.
- 7 And if the inconsistency of how these
- 8 different agencies calculate between, you know, going
- 9 from cubic feet per second to acre-feet and recording
- 10 that -- it's inconsistent. And I'm just simply saying
- 11 as a condition that Water Boards say, "You need to use
- 12 our conversion chart and no other one, "because --
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I understand that
- 14 that discussion was presented for that purpose, and
- 15 so -- which is responsive.
- So based on that, Mr. Mizell, your motion is
- 17 denied.
- MR. MIZELL: If we could move to Page 6,
- 19 please, focusing on Lines 7 through 9, beginning with
- 20 the sentence, "Large and loud helicopters." Again,
- 21 helicopter noise and use has not been a topic in this
- 22 hearing to date, as far as I'm aware. It provides no
- 23 citation to where in the record she's responding. I
- 24 would object as improper rebuttal evidence.
- 25 WITNESS SUARD: I actually asked Mr. Bednarski

- 1 questions about the helicopter noise. But it doesn't
- 2 matter. I don't mind taking that out. I was pointing
- 3 out that we're already getting the helicopter noise
- 4 from the change of the electrical. But --
- 5 MS. MESERVE: This is a proposed condition as
- 6 well, though. So I think that the language is
- 7 describing that suggestion.
- 8 MR. MIZELL: The languages makes an assertion
- 9 that there is use of loud helicopters already in the
- 10 Delta. I don't believe that that's been evidence
- 11 submitted by anybody.
- 12 WITNESS SUARD: And Ms. Meserve is correct
- 13 because I'm already experiencing some unusual noises in
- 14 our area of the Delta. I -- looking forward, I did
- 15 bring this up to Mr. Bednarski, and I do realize that a
- 16 lot of equipment can be delivered by helicopter.
- 17 And I just want to propose that that
- 18 helicopter pathway, if that's what's going to be done,
- 19 avoid flying over homes and, you know, residences,
- 20 businesses, and parks like mine.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So responding to
- 22 cross is proper rebuttal, Mr. Mizell.
- 23 MR. MIZELL: I'm unaware that Mr. Bednarski
- 24 indicated that materials would be moved by helicopter.
- 25 His testimony was focused on truck traffic and barge

- 1 traffic.
- 2 Again, this goes to sort of a lack of
- 3 citation. Certainly Mr. Bednarski may have made an
- 4 offhand comment. If there is a citation, I can be more
- 5 certain as to whether or not my objection is grounded.
- 6 However, my recollection is we did not present any
- 7 testimony on the use of helicopters.
- 8 As to Ms. Meserve's point about it being part
- 9 of the condition, the condition actually starts on the
- 10 next sentence. And that is not what we're trying to
- 11 strike. The sentence being, "Therefore, it is
- 12 proposed" is her term and condition. I'm suggesting we
- 13 leave that in the testimony.
- I believe the only thing I'm trying to strike
- is a reference to evidence that's not properly before
- 16 the -- before the hearing.
- 17 WITNESS SUARD: Okay. Mr. Bednarski's
- 18 DWR-1212, Page 16, Line 1 and several other of his
- 19 testimony, he basically indicated that DWR/Metropolitan
- 20 Water District would leave it up to the contractors to
- 21 determine the best way to transport necessary equipment
- 22 and supplies.
- 23 And so I do know for a fact that one of the
- 24 ways that equipment can be transported is not --
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on. We're not

- 1 going to continue this argument.
- 2 Do you have a question Mr. Deeringer --
- 3 Mr. Deeringer.
- 4 MR. DEERINGER: Just for the record, DWR-1212,
- 5 that's a DWR Part 2 Rebuttal exhibit rather than a
- 6 Part 2 case-in-chief exhibit. Am I correct? Am I
- 7 reading that correctly from the exhibit list?
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: In any case,
- 9 Mr. Mizell's motion was to strike that one sentence and
- 10 still keep the proposed condition. So therefore,
- 11 Mr. Mizell, your motion is granted.
- 12 Next one.
- 13 WITNESS SUARD: I'm sorry. Which sentence got
- 14 struck?
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I believe it's
- 16 since -- what was it? I'm trying to find it now. I
- 17 lost it. 7, yes.
- MS. MESERVE: 7 through 9.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Next, Mr. Mizell.
- 21 MR. MIZELL: Yes. If we move down that same
- 22 page, Page 6, down to Line 18 through Line 24, this is
- 23 citation to an example about a man who died on Empire
- 24 Cut.
- 25 WITNESS SUARD: Uhm --

1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I'm sorry. I need

- 2 to hear the rest of his motion.
- 3 MR. MIZELL: Yes. So I would object as not
- 4 responding to any -- any evidence or testimony in
- 5 Part 2 case in chief and, so, improper rebuttal
- 6 testimony.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And Ms. Meserve,
- 8 will say that it is a proposed condition of permit.
- 9 And your response to that would be?
- 10 MR. MIZELL: I'm -- I was conferring with
- 11 co-counsel. What was the question?
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I see that the line
- 13 you pointed out is part of a proposed condition of
- 14 permits. So --
- MR. MIZELL: So beginning on Line 18 at the
- 16 end that states, "For example, recently a man died
- 17 because he was sucked into an intake at Empire Cut,"
- 18 and it proceeds through the end of that page.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And you are moving
- 20 to strike from Line 18, starting with, "For example,"
- 21 to Line --
- 22 MR. MIZELL: Through the end of the sentence
- 23 that begins -- or that ends on Line 24, up until -- so
- 24 strike up until the words, "For example, DWR-1035."
- MS. MESERVE: Seems like she's trying to

- 1 describe why she would propose this term. I think
- 2 whether something similar could happen at these intakes
- 3 is obviously something that there could be surrebuttal
- 4 or cross-examination on if DWR wishes to test it
- 5 further.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Actually, the rest
- 7 of the paragraph would remain to support her proposed
- 8 condition.
- 9 Yes? Do you have a question?
- 10 MR. DEERINGER: Ms. Suard, would you be able
- 11 to identify what Part 2 case-in-chief evidence the
- 12 proposed strike is responding to?
- 13 WITNESS SUARD: There was evidence, discussion
- 14 by Mr. Bednarski that, during the -- when we were
- 15 talking about boating traffic on the Sacramento River,
- 16 only -- only literally, just in rebuttal, did
- 17 Mr. Bednarski finally admit where the boating traffic
- 18 was going to go and -- because he -- he said the
- 19 Sacramento River, and he named certain bridges that
- 20 told us the pathway.
- 21 And there was discussion about how you keep
- 22 the boaters safe, you know, does a five-mile-an hour
- 23 zone do that or not.
- 24 And this is in response to it is not just
- 25 no-wake that keeps boaters safe. There's other issues.

- 1 In particular, this whole intake issue is very
- 2 concerning.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: No. I think I --
- 4 we've been very clear in our written direction to
- 5 everyone preparing their rebuttal testimony that you
- 6 must identify the evidence in the case in chief to
- 7 which you are responding.
- 8 And this on-the-fly kind of adjustment is
- 9 not -- not working. So I don't see that clear
- 10 connection between these lines here and what you just
- 11 said, Ms. Suard.
- 12 So I'm granting Mr. Mizell's motion to strike
- 13 those lines.
- 14 WITNESS SUARD: Could we know exactly which
- 15 lines he's talking about?
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes. It is --
- 17 where are we now -- starting on Line 18 beginning with
- 18 "For example," going through Line 24, ending with -- I
- 19 believe it's "could harm fish and humans."
- Is that correct?
- 21 WITNESS SUARD: Are you on Page 6?
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I'm on Page 6, yes.
- MR. MIZELL: Yes, that's correct.
- MS. MESERVE: Just to be clear, though, this
- 25 is not rebuttal. This is a proposed term and

- 1 condition.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Yes. But do you
- 3 want to clarify again, Mr. Deeringer, because this is
- 4 one of those legal concepts.
- 5 MR. DEERINGER: Yes. So the terms themselves
- 6 can be proposed at any time. But the supporting
- 7 evidence has to be introduced in the correct timing and
- 8 within the scope and accordance with the hearing
- 9 procedures. So the supporting evidence is subject to
- 10 those kind of time limitations, whereas the terms
- 11 themselves can be proposed at any time.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Time is what is
- 13 scope of limitations.
- 14 WITNESS SUARD: Okay. So you're saying,
- 15 starting Line 18, the word "For example" is not talked
- 16 about and then on from there?
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: From there through
- 18 Line 24 ending with "humans," period. And this is why
- 19 it is important to clarify testimony.
- 20 All right. Next, Mr. Mizell.
- 21 MR. MIZELL: Yes. If we can turn to Page 7,
- 22 please, looking at Line 19.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay.
- MR. MIZELL: Looking at Line 19 through
- 25 Page 8, Line 2, so to the end of the paragraph. Same

- 1 objection, that this goes beyond appropriate rebuttal
- 2 evidence, doesn't cite to testimony or evidence in the
- 3 case in chief of Part 2.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Response?
- 5 WITNESS SUARD: Could you give me that page
- 6 again?
- 7 MR. MIZELL: Certainly. Looking at Page 7,
- 8 Line 19, starting at the beginning of that line with
- 9 the word "However" and then ending at the end of the
- 10 paragraph which ends Page 8, Line 2.
- 11 WITNESS SUARD: Right above that, starting on
- 12 Line 15, I refer to Ms. Tara Smith in -- in --
- 13 representations regarding H3+ that happened in the
- 14 rebuttal phase. And I don't have access to transcripts
- 15 yet. They're not up there that I've found. So I
- 16 couldn't refer to that. It does -- it relates to
- 17 DWR-1027, Pages 17, 26, and 33.
- And my intent is to give examples of impacts
- 19 from low flows if we were operating other H3+ or the
- 20 flows roughly called for with H3+.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. I'm
- 22 going to allow that, and you will have the chance to
- 23 cross-examine her on her calculations and analysis,
- 24 Mr. Mizell.
- MR. MIZELL: Thank you.

1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And I believe 703

- 2 is one of the exhibits she withdrew, right?
- 3 WITNESS SUARD: No.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: No.
- 5 WITNESS SUARD: 702. 703 is a video that
- 6 first wouldn't play and is now working.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Next,
- 8 Mr. Mizell?
- 9 MR. MIZELL: Yes, if we could turn to the last
- 10 page, Page 9, please, looking at the last two sentences
- 11 after the struck portion from the Board. So beginning
- 12 last part of Line 8 through 14. And again, we would
- 13 object as being beyond the appropriate scope of
- 14 rebuttal, introducing new evidence without citing to
- 15 where it's being responsive.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Response,
- 17 Ms. Suard?
- 18 And keep in mind that, when Mr. Mizell objects
- 19 to it not being responsive to testimony, it should be
- 20 responsive to evidence introduced in Part 2, whether it
- 21 be testimony or other form of evidence.
- 22 MS. MESERVE: The second sentence seems to be
- 23 further explaining why she would be suggesting the
- 24 funds to reimburse Delta landowners for damage that
- 25 begins at the bottom of Page 8. It's kind of a sum-up.

1 WITNESS SUARD: It is an example of why

- 2 mitigation and the fund to help --
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: But, again, these
- 4 examples to support your proposed conditions need to
- 5 also fall within the scope of rebuttal, which is
- 6 responsive to testimony, evidence introduced in case in
- 7 chief, or somehow responding to the changes as
- 8 reflected in the administrative draft of the
- 9 Supplemental Environmental document.
- 10 WITNESS SUARD: I reviewed all the mitigation,
- 11 you know, that was proposed. And sometimes the
- 12 omission of a mitigation needs to be brought up. And
- 13 this is an example of trying to bring up a mitigation
- 14 that should be in there.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And to what extent
- does our record to date demonstrate the first part of
- 17 Mr. Mizell's objection, which would be the first
- 18 sentence regarding degradation of local drinking water?
- 19 WITNESS SUARD: You've already ruled that
- 20 that's to be out of there. So, you know, that's --
- 21 that's a repeat of a couple pages back. So that is
- that same example, 709. So that would be crossed out.
- 23 I'm not going to argue that.
- 24 But I -- I do believe that the mitigation
- 25 proposal to set up a specific fund to support Delta --

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I understand your
- 2 proposed condition, but I'm struggling with, again, the
- 3 constraints that we all operate under, and that is the
- 4 supporting evidence has to comply with the scope of
- 5 this portion of the hearing.
- 6 MR. MIZELL: Based upon what we have just
- 7 heard, I would move only to strike Lines 8 through 10,
- 8 ending with the cite "SHR-709," as indicated by
- 9 Ms. Suard.
- 10 And then I believe she is already going to be
- 11 striking the last part of 13 on to 14 because those are
- 12 exhibits that she indicated she's withdrawing. So --
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Is that correct,
- 14 Ms. Suard?
- 15 WITNESS SUARD: That's correct.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Let's
- 17 do that.
- 18 MR. MIZELL: And I will try and make this very
- 19 quick. If we can turn to SHR-707, please.
- 20 So I'll try and be as descriptive as possible.
- 21 This doesn't have line numbers. In this first
- 22 paragraph, starting at the end of the third line that
- 23 reads, "Hitting one of these gas wells could" going to
- 24 the end of that paragraph, we would move to strike that
- 25 sentence based on lack of evidence in the record, not

- 1 responsive to testimony or evidence presented in the
- 2 Part 2 cases in chief, assumes facts not in evidence.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Response?
- 4 WITNESS SUARD: I have no problems with just
- 5 these -- excuse me, words being struck. This --
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay, fine.
- 7 Accepted. Struck.
- Next, Mr. Mizell.
- 9 MR. MIZELL: If we go below the graphic on
- 10 this page, the first sentence that starts with, "Since
- 11 the State of California did not require" through the
- 12 end of that first sentence, we move to strike as not
- 13 being relevant to the California WaterFix. It
- 14 critiques, apparently, another state agency on its
- 15 rules and procedures. It's not properly part of this
- 16 hearing.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Response, please.
- 18 WITNESS SUARD: It just states the truth. But
- 19 if it has to be struck, that's fine.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: You know what? It
- 21 is a simple statement. Denied, Mr. Mizell.
- MR. MIZELL: If we could go to Page 3, top.
- 23 So this paragraph, with the exception of the
- 24 last sentence, we would move to strike it as evidence
- 25 not responsive to any cited evidence or testimony in

- 1 the Part 2 cases in chief and assuming facts not in
- 2 evidence.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Response, please.
- 4 WITNESS SUARD: So I disagree with Mr. Mizell.
- 5 This is in direct response to the testimony regarding
- 6 gas wells and the locations of them. And this
- 7 particular map, if it scrolls down, shows the
- 8 wastewater well.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Hold on. Hold on.
- 10 Hold on.
- 11 And specifically which witness's testimony are
- 12 you referring to?
- 13 WITNESS SUARD: I'm blanking. I think
- 14 Mr. Bednarski also talked about avoiding wells, but
- 15 there was a different DWR person that -- so I can't --
- 16 I'm sorry. I can't -- the topic came up, but I can't
- 17 recall who it is.
- 18 So can you tell me again the lines you want to
- 19 strike?
- 20 MR. MIZELL: Well, there are no line numbers,
- 21 but it would be this paragraph -- all of this paragraph
- 22 except for the last sentence that reads, "Map is from
- 23 Food and Water Watch Organization website, " with a
- 24 citation.
- 25 WITNESS SUARD: I feel like the -- the line

- 1 "Damage from tunnel boring to the fracking wastewater
- 2 well located on Staten Island, for example, would
- 3 release toxins into the Mokelumne River and the
- 4 drinking water aquifer," I think that is responsive to
- 5 the concern that's been expressed over and over again
- 6 that -- regarding the possibility of rupturing gas
- 7 wells. This would be rupturing a, you know, Class 2
- 8 wastewater well.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Where is there
- 10 testimony in the record to support that? Could we
- 11 scroll down a little bit so I can see the rest of this
- 12 page, please? And continue.
- 13 WITNESS SUARD: So -- oops. The last one was
- 14 blank.
- 15 So that's Staten Island. And there's a
- 16 Class 2 wastewater injection well on Staten Island
- 17 according to --
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- 19 WITNESS SUARD: Okay.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Mr. Mizell, since
- 21 it's getting late, we're going to put this one on goes
- 22 toward weight.
- 23 MR. MIZELL: Thank you very much. That wraps
- 24 up my objections. Thank you for your patience.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And with that, I

- 1 hope you kept track of all those strike-outs,
- 2 Ms. Suard. You may begin your direct testimony.
- 3 WITNESS SUARD: So thank you for this
- 4 opportunity to propose some mitigations and concerns.
- 5 Again, my name is Nikki Suard. I'm the owner
- 6 of a marina and RV park on Steamboat Slough in the
- 7 North Delta region.
- 8 And I'm -- most of anything I'm going to say
- 9 relates to Mr. Bednarski's testimony, -- and that would
- 10 be SHR-1212, and I can refer to specific pages that I
- 11 did write down -- and also DWR-1143, which relates to
- 12 proposed operations under H3+ and my concerns of low
- 13 water levels, water quality, the water temperature; all
- 14 of that had been brought up. I'm responding to what
- 15 was said for that.
- 16 I actually have spent a lot of time over the
- 17 years trying to learn. And I -- it's a huge job you
- 18 have, and I really understand, and I appreciate that
- 19 you take the time to listen because I can tell from
- 20 questions you're listening.
- 21 So I am not going to cover everything in my
- 22 testimony. I hope you will look at some of the
- 23 testimony. I have been repeatedly asking over this
- 24 whole process how much flow is going to be left on the
- 25 Steamboat Slough.

1 DWR has responded in some ways, and I continue

- 2 to still be very concerned about how much water flow
- 3 will be left on Steamboat Slough. Will it be
- 4 sufficient for water quality, water levels?
- 5 And I -- DWR had provided me with charts.
- 6 They're in evidence as SHR-350 and 352. I don't want
- 7 to bring those up right now, but I wanted to bring
- 8 up -- I created a video. This is SHR-703. And we're
- 9 going to start in the middle of it. It's actually a
- 10 ten-minute video.
- 11 And what it is is I simply went to the CDEC
- 12 station, the website, and you can click on the
- 13 different monitoring stations in the Delta. And you
- 14 can see what the flow is at any point in time.
- That happens to be important when you're a
- 16 marina and you're going to have a lot of people there
- 17 and you have to post that the water flows are going to
- 18 be so low that the docks are on mud so people can't
- 19 jump off the docks. It's really important. So I
- 20 actually pay a lot of attention that particular
- 21 website.
- 22 So if we can play 703 and start with -- and
- 23 this is sort of rebutting what DWR's water engineers or
- 24 the -- you know, CalSim and all that, what they're
- 25 saying are the flow splits. This happens to be July

- 1 3rd. It's 7,000 cubic feet per second flowing from
- 2 Freeport. And I just want you to see what flow splits
- 3 look like. This is higher flow than what is proposed
- 4 under C -- H3+.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So let's make sure,
- 6 though, Ms. Suard. You're referring to SHR-073-Errata?
- 7 WITNESS SUARD: Yes. 703 was submitted, but
- 8 for some reason, it wouldn't play, so I had to
- 9 resubmit. And it's working, for some reason, now. I
- 10 don't understand -- the sound doesn't work, so I have
- 11 to narrate it.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Okay. Hold on.
- Ms. Ansley.
- MS. ANSLEY: Yes, Ms. Suard did come to me
- 15 today, and she tried to explain about what was going on
- 16 with 703. We had it on our list of videos that did not
- 17 work or were unavailable in some way. So at this
- 18 point, we would object to something that was just
- 19 submitted today as a working video. And it says on the
- 20 Water Board's website now that this was uploaded on
- 21 8/27/18, which would be this morning.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So am I to
- 23 understand, Ms. Ansley, you did not have access to this
- 24 video prior to now?
- MS. ANSLEY: That's correct. There were a

1 number of videos, some of which we have a list of, that

- were unavailable to us to review, and they simply
- 3 didn't work; none of the links worked, for the most
- 4 part, any videos. And Mr. Mizell has a list.
- 5 So Ms. Suard did come to me while I was doing
- 6 cross-examination and told me that she had worked with
- 7 staff this morning -- I think Mr. Hunt probably or
- 8 someone -- to post a corrected version this morning of
- 9 703.
- 10 WITNESS SUARD: I actually contacted staff a
- 11 week or more ago and asked why was this video not
- 12 working because it's an MP4 format, which should not be
- 13 a problem. And staff said it's -- so I don't even know
- 14 why it wasn't working because other videos I've
- 15 submitted worked.
- 16 So there are -- I handed it to him, and it's
- 17 working now.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: My thought is, now,
- 19 is, as a matter of due process, all parties need to
- 20 have access to the evidence prior to -- well, actually,
- 21 they have to have access to it in accordance with the
- 22 deadlines we set.
- 23 So I'm not sure what the procedure is for
- 24 this.
- MS. MESERVE: I think what Ms. Suard's trying

- 1 to say as well that she did upload it in a timely
- 2 manner, and she was not aware that it did not
- 3 apparently correctly upload until quite recently.
- 4 So I don't think that it is Ms. Suard's fault
- 5 that it was apparently not playable.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I'm not saying it's
- 7 her fault. I'm asking, given this glitch in the
- 8 procedure, which I'm sure has happened before, how do
- 9 we handle this?
- 10 MR. DEERINGER: I'm actually not aware if it
- 11 has happened before.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Of course not.
- MR. DEERINGER: At least not while I've been
- 14 here. So I'm not sure we have an established
- 15 procedure. Go ahead.
- MS. McCUE: We did check, and the video file
- 17 that was uploaded was not working. And in the ruling
- 18 about uploading things, it said it was up to the
- 19 parties to check to make sure everything was uploaded
- 20 correctly, so. . .
- 21 WITNESS SUARD: Which is what I did. I
- 22 checked and said -- and then I -- it's -- it's a large
- 23 file. So then I contacted, very quickly afterwards --
- 24 they have the records of it. Well, I don't know if it
- 25 was very quickly afterwards. But I did contact and

- 1 say, "Hey, I'm not sure," but I was told I could bring
- 2 a thumb drive up or something like that.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Stop.
- 4 Let's go ahead and watch this. And then,
- 5 Ms. Ansley, Mr. Mizell, I will give you the opportunity
- 6 to formally object. But let us see what it is first
- 7 and see how significant in terms of substantive it is,
- 8 to which you would have then, if necessary, additional
- 9 time to conduct cross-examination.
- 10 But let's take a look at it.
- 11 WITNESS SUARD: Okay. And then I'm going to
- 12 be narrating it because I found out even in the upload
- 13 this morning the sound isn't loud enough.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So in narrating it,
- 15 you're actually providing surprise testimony.
- 16 MS. MESERVE: I think she's going to repeat
- 17 what the recording already said.
- 18 WITNESS SUARD: I won't be able to do it
- 19 exactly the right words.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Well, I don't think
- 21 any of us, having not seen the video, know that that's
- 22 the case.
- 23 Any suggestion? Looking at my Co-Hearing
- 24 Officer.
- 25 WITNESS SUARD: You know what, the video by

- 1 itself in silence will probably show some abnormalies
- 2 [sic], abnormal flow situation.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Let's
- 4 see it.
- 5 WITNESS SUARD: We're only going to start at,
- 6 like, 1 minute and 30 seconds, right at about Freeport,
- 7 when it shows Freeport flow and just go for -- I don't
- 8 know. It might be two minutes, three minutes.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Ansley.
- 10 MS. ANSLEY: And we would just like our
- 11 objection lodged for the record. This is a little bit
- 12 strange. Like, obviously we're going to watch it
- 13 silently now, but, you know, none of us have seen it.
- 14 There are about five exhibits on her list that
- 15 were unavailable -- thankfully, much of which she has
- 16 voluntarily withdrawn just now at the beginning. But
- 17 it is kind of a repeat problem with her exhibits that
- 18 the videos often do not work, I will say.
- 19 So I think we have experienced this maybe
- 20 before but perhaps not made a big deal about it. But
- 21 yes, I do object to late exhibits and narration and
- 22 anything I haven't viewed.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And, well, let's go
- 24 ahead and see it.
- 25 (Video playing)

1	North Delta. I'm going to start
2	with this one. This is Freeport. I
3	want to see so at this point in
4	time, you can see the the timing of
5	the as it says on here, when that's
6	shown online. It is the 3rd. And
7	it's 7 over 7,000 cubic feet per
8	second of flow. And that is flow
9	flowing down or south into the Delta.
LO	Flow is going out.
L1	So then I the next
L2	down-river monitoring station is
13	at Sutter Slough. And we see that,
L4	at Sutter Slough, it's a little over
15	1100 cubic feet per second on Sutter
L6	Slough.
L7	Now, DWR says that with
18	WaterFix, if bypass flow is, like,
19	7,000 cubic feet per second at
20	Freeport, it's supposed to be split
21	five ways. That's what they say
22	their computer model says, five-way
23	split between Steamboat Slough,
24	Sutter Slough, Lower Sacramento
25	River, Delta Cross Channel Gates.

1	and Georgiana.
2	So we're going to look at that
3	and see. You just saw Sutter Slough.
4	You saw that. Now I'm going to look
5	at I'm going to actually, Sutter
6	Slough flows down like this. A lot of
7	that flow goes to Miner Slough
8	sometimes. It used to go on down
9	Steamboat Slough. But let's see what
LO	Miner Slough's doing.
L1	Okay. So it is tide-going-out
L2	time. And what's happening on Miner
L3	Slough? The flow's going the opposite
L4	direction of what would be logical for
L5	tide going out. So you've got this
L6	minus.
L7	Now, somebody might say, well, it
L8	is flowing down into here; it normally
19	would be going this direction. So
20	something is drawing the flow over this
21	direction.
22	Let's see what's happening over at
23	Steamboat Slough. Look at this.
24	Minus. That's a very small amount.
25	Earlier, it was over a thousand cubic

1	feet per second minus. That means the
2	flow is going this way. Tide is
3	supposed to be going out this
4	direction. You saw that, where it's
5	supposed to be heading down this way
6	and instead it's going up this
7	direction.
8	So why is that? What is drawing
9	the flow up over here?
10	Let's see what kind of flows in
11	this direction. Okay. So this is
12	4200, almost 4300 cubic feet per
13	second. We have over 7100 cubic feet
14	per second, minus the 1100. So that
15	should be about 6,000 cubic feet per
16	second of flow at this point. And
17	instead, you've got 42 So we've
18	got, you know, close to 2,000 of flow
19	that is not being accounted for.
20	(Video interrupted)
21	WITNESS SUARD: Okay. We can stop
22	(Video continuing)
23	Plus there's flow
24	(Video paused)
25	WITNESS SUARD: Thank you. You can keep going

- 1 on. There's more unusual flow in monitoring station
- 2 numbers that sometimes don't make sense. I did that
- 3 live that day. And it goes through more of that.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right.
- 5 WITNESS SUARD: And I'm glad the sound worked.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Let's stop you and
- 7 hear from Ms. Ansley.
- 8 MS. ANSLEY: Yes. We obviously will be
- 9 lodging the exact same objection. This is surprise
- 10 testimony.
- 11 And also I'd like to add in I believe she said
- 12 earlier this goes to the rebuttal to Ms. Smith's
- 13 testimony. But, again, when we don't have the
- 14 references to specific testimony, I have a really hard
- 15 time sort of figuring out what that exactly was to
- 16 rebut.
- 17 And my main problem, though, beyond the
- 18 rebuttal scope, is that that was pointing out -- I
- 19 believe I caught July 3rd, 2018. And it was looking at
- 20 a number of gauges. So it's talking about specific
- 21 conditions that, you know, I'm not clear as I stand
- 22 here today what's going on in those channels on that
- 23 day since I didn't know what day we were going to be
- 24 looking at.
- So, I mean, I would prefer not to come back

- 1 and recross her on an exhibit that is sprung on this
- 2 day. I would prefer that this exhibit be struck in its
- 3 entirety, especially since now we're only going to
- 4 watch a tiny excerpt of it. I don't particularly want
- 5 to see the whole thing right now.
- 6 But I'm -- what I'm saying is is this is too
- 7 detailed, and it's too hard to tell what exactly this
- 8 is meant to address. And so I do believe it's proper
- 9 that it just be struck as opposed to forcing the DWR to
- 10 now review it, pull its experts and develop cross for
- 11 another day. I think its time has come.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Ms. Suard enough,
- 13 enough, enough. I mean, it -- it was your
- 14 responsibility. And I believe the staff, at one point,
- 15 offered you the option of providing this on a thumb
- 16 drive so that they could upload it, but you preferred
- 17 to upload it yourself.
- 18 So at this point, it is late. It is surprise
- 19 testimony. And I don't believe the probative value of
- 20 it is -- merits the additional time as well as, really,
- 21 a violation of the direction that was given to all
- 22 parties in terms of proper timely submission of
- 23 evidence as well as specifically identifying the
- 24 rebuttal testimony to which it is responsive.
- 25 So on that ground, I'm granting DWR's motion

- 1 to strike this particular video.
- 2 WITNESS SUARD: Okay. The video, but what
- 3 about my mitigation proposal?
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: It is still --
- 5 WITNESS SUARD: I really would like --
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: It is still there,
- 7 Mrs. Suard. I believe the only reference, at least
- 8 that could I see quickly, is on Page 7 starting on
- 9 Line 23 that references SHR-703. The remainder of your
- 10 testimony relating to that proposed condition I think
- 11 is there.
- 12 I usually chafe at the constraint of all these
- 13 legal requirements and parameters, but they are there
- 14 for a reason. It is to ensure everyone appropriate
- 15 access and to be prepared for these hearings so that it
- 16 may be conducted in an efficient and effective manner.
- 17 And we need to move on.
- 18 WITNESS SUARD: Okay. It's very boring
- 19 anyway.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: It's not boring,
- 21 but at the -- as an engineer, I actually appreciated
- 22 that very much. But, still, it has to be timely; it
- 23 has to be submitted properly in accordance with the
- 24 instructions that all parties must comply with.
- So move on, Ms. Suard, please.

- 1 WITNESS SUARD: Okay. Well, I'm just going
- 2 to -- I'm going to just start talking about what that
- 3 video was supposed to be about. And I --
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: You're not going to
- 5 talk about what that video is about.
- 6 WITNESS SUARD: Okay. Sorry. Not the video
- 7 in particular.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I don't know how
- 9 much time -- I assumed you stopped the clock every time
- 10 there was a -- so you really need to sum up your
- 11 testimony.
- 12 WITNESS SUARD: Okay. I didn't see the
- 13 stopped clocking -- the clock stopping. My
- 14 testimony --
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Considering we
- 16 started at 3:25, it's now 4:28.
- 17 WITNESS SUARD: So I tried to focus on
- 18 mitigations. And one of those mitigations is to assure
- 19 that the water quality, the water levels, the water
- 20 flows are accurate for each and every waterway because
- 21 they are different.
- The Delta's all connected, but each waterway
- 23 has different things that happen, the direction it
- 24 flows. And so I believe that there should be -- I did
- 25 put up a map. It's one of the -- one of my evidences

1 is a -- that there should be monitoring stations at the

- 2 beginning and end, at the, you know, mouth of each --
- 3 of each waterway, and that it should include EC or
- 4 chloride, it should -- water temperatures.
- 5 And it should also include both near-surface
- 6 water quality and at the bottom because there is a
- 7 difference. And I do have reference to a couple other
- 8 evidences of other organizations or studies that say we
- 9 need to monitor the bottom as well as the surface.
- 10 So that is one of the mitigations. And I
- 11 had -- believe that, in particular, the North Delta
- 12 waterways, Steamboat Slough and Sutter Slough, they
- 13 were not covered in a lot of the modeling. There's
- 14 just this assumption that it's going to be the same
- 15 thing.
- And, in fact, when I did ask the questions of
- 17 Ms. Smith and -- they referred to Barker Slough and
- 18 said that our water quality would be the same as Barker
- 19 Slough. That's great, but I never saw any modeling to
- 20 show that. So that's one of the major mitigations I
- 21 want to talk about.
- 22 And then the other one was Mr. Bednarski did
- 23 talk about, in 1212 -- I can go to the page, hopefully.
- 24 He talked about needing to open the bridges of -- the
- 25 Rio Vista Bridge and then Isleton Bridge, Walnut Grove

- 1 Bridge, and also the Paintersville Bridge. And that is
- 2 a terrible route. If these are big barges, especially
- 3 right at Walnut --
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: So what is the
- 5 condition you're proposing?
- 6 WITNESS SUARD: That I'm -- the condition I'm
- 7 proposing is go up the Sacramento ship channel, and --
- 8 big ships. They're already opening the bridge. They
- 9 can do that. Take parts up the Sacramento ship
- 10 channel, unload there, and then use very low, flat
- 11 barges and go under that new road that's there. I don't
- 12 know if it's called River Road now or whatever.
- 13 They would have to open up the waterway there
- 14 to be able to maybe -- open the lock there that's been
- 15 closed for a long time to be able to take the pieces
- 16 down river, or else just have them only take the pieces
- 17 off of Highway 5.
- 18 There's been lots of tunnels --
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Thank
- 20 you.
- 21 WITNESS SUARD: Okay.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Is there anything
- 23 else you need to summarize, since we need to get to
- 24 cross?
- 25 WITNESS SUARD: Yes, I -- I'm very concerned

- 1 about the impacts to boaters that are anywhere in the
- 2 vicinity of intakes. There's no evidence that I could
- 3 tell that -- besides having a no-wake zone. I'm
- 4 concerned about safety to humans, not just from the
- 5 barge traveling back and forth.
- 6 And, again, Mr. Bednarski was never specific
- 7 about how many barges on -- on Sacramento River. He
- 8 was specific about the other waterways, but not
- 9 Sacramento River.
- 10 And that could be devastating to -- there is a
- 11 video that did upload in time that is working that
- 12 shows just a little tiny boat going under the bridge at
- 13 Walnut Grove and shows how narrow it is there. And you
- 14 can just imagine how much damage it would do to that
- 15 area to have a bunch -- if it was one or two, it would
- 16 be fine.
- 17 If you limited how many barges per day and,
- 18 you know, the time of day -- if there were limits so
- 19 that it's not a constant barrage of barges back and
- 20 forth in the legacy towns, then that would be a huge
- 21 mitigation.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: Thank you. I think
- 23 we ran out of time a while back.
- With that, cross. I actually have DWR for 15
- 25 minutes.

- 1 MR. MIZELL: We will not be crossing
- 2 Ms. Suard.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: And let me guess;
- 4 Ms. Des Jardins would like to cross.
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: I did reserve 20 minutes.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: I actually don't
- 7 have you on my list.
- 8 MS. DES JARDINS: Oh, okay. I thought I had.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: But go ahead.
- 10 MS. DES JARDINS: Well, I'm very aware that
- 11 I'm standing between you and the end of the day.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: As long as you
- 13 actually make it helpful and productive, you may
- 14 proceed.
- 15 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. DES JARDINS
- 16 MS. DES JARDINS: So, Deirdre Des Jardins with
- 17 California Water Research.
- 18 And, Ms. Suard, I'd like to bring up your
- 19 testimony, which is SHR-701-Revised. And can we go to
- 20 Page 2, please, at Line 3.
- 21 So, Ms. Suard, you mention a concern about --
- 22 you mention a proposed mitigation of adding a new chart
- 23 with required water flow, water level, and water
- 24 quality criteria for each natural waterway of the Delta
- on these lines; is that correct? Is that your proposed

- 1 mitigation?
- 2 WITNESS SUARD: Yes. Thank you for bringing
- 3 that up. We see all these other mitigation references,
- 4 and it seems to me that, for each waterway in the
- 5 Delta, having a chart specify this is what the water
- 6 quality has to be on this waterway; this is what the
- 7 water level has to be; this is what the water flows
- 8 have to be --and this doesn't relate to fish flows or
- 9 something like that; fish flows are important, too --
- 10 but each of these freshwater waterways, to protect
- 11 them, be very clear about what is supposed to be there.
- 12 And at any point in time when that's not
- 13 there -- because there would be monitoring stations on
- 14 both ends. If -- if there is a failure to comply with
- 15 those water quality and water levels, then the tunnels
- 16 have to slow down or stop operation until the water
- 17 quality is there.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Okay, Ms. Suard. And on
- 19 Line 10, you're recommending that additional monitoring
- 20 would be Steamboat Slough, Sutter Slough, Miner Slough,
- 21 Georgiana Slough, and the Sacramento River in several
- 22 new locations between Freeport and Rio Vista; is that
- 23 correct?
- 24 WITNESS SUARD: That's correct. And I did
- 25 create a map. I'm blanking on which number it is right

- 1 now. I'm sorry.
- 2 MS. DES JARDINS: How about if we just go on.
- 3 Let's go on to Line 22 to 24. And you would like the
- 4 monitoring stations to remain live and post real-time
- 5 data minimum of 15 minutes every line?
- 6 WITNESS SUARD: That's correct.
- 7 MS. DES JARDINS: And is that partly so you
- 8 yourself could monitor it?
- 9 WITNESS SUARD: So, not just me, but
- 10 everybody -- a lot of marinas rely on that information,
- 11 especially in high-flow times. Those monitoring
- 12 stations let us know if we're about to be flooded
- 13 because, if it's certain level at Freeport, we know
- 14 it's going to hit us.
- So it's not just the low flows, it's the high
- 16 flows that we need to watch.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Thank you. Can we go to
- 18 Page 3 at Line 11, please.
- 19 And I believe that you state there that you
- 20 would like to require water levels to remain at
- 21 navigable levels all times during low tide, where you
- 22 design [sic] navigable power vessels, shifts [sic] with
- 23 draft of a minimum of 12 feet. And --
- 24 WITNESS SUARD: Yes, I was responding to
- 25 DWR-1071 regarding water levels below intakes. And

- 1 they did not present any evidence about Steamboat
- 2 Slough. And there is historical evidence of, you know,
- 3 what type of navigation is on -- not just Steamboat
- 4 Slough but the whole Sacramento River between Rio Vista
- 5 and Sacramento.
- 6 MS. DES JARDINS: And on Line 15, you'd like
- 7 the Board to require that freshwater match pre-project
- 8 water quality?
- 9 WITNESS SUARD: Yes.
- 10 MS. DES JARDINS: And that would be at those
- 11 monitoring stations?
- 12 WITNESS SUARD: Yes.
- MS. DES JARDINS: And then on Page -- 20,
- 14 Lines 20 to 24 -- let's scroll down a little.
- 15 You're proposing that the Board require that,
- 16 at any point in time where the monitoring station
- 17 indicates a violation of one of the water quality,
- 18 water level, or water flow criteria -- I guess these
- 19 list one, two, or all three of the intakes must be shut
- 20 down to minimum intake flow, is that -- until --
- 21 WITNESS SUARD: Yes.
- MS. DES JARDINS: -- they're back in
- 23 compliance?
- 24 WITNESS SUARD: That's what I'm -- I -- I feel
- 25 like, if there isn't a stated response when there's a

1 violation, then there's going to be years of argument.

- 2 How do you -- how do you enforce requirements if there
- 3 isn't a stated response to failure to meet, like, the
- 4 water quality? That's a huge one.
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: And you also indicate
- 6 penalty. "Repeated failure to reduce diversions when
- 7 violations are indicated will result in a loss of right
- 8 to operate the intakes and a fine equal to three times
- 9 the value of the water that continued to be diverted
- 10 into the tunnels"?
- 11 WITNESS SUARD: Yes. I'm proposing a, you
- 12 know, fine if -- if the water quality -- and this
- 13 should really apply to the whole Delta. I'm just
- 14 talking about North Delta. There should be similar
- 15 monitoring stations in the entire Delta.
- 16 And when the water quality degrades, or the
- 17 water levels or flows, there should be in place that,
- 18 when this happens, then do you this. And that includes
- 19 violations and the costs because they're going to keep
- 20 violating until it costs them too much.
- 21 MS. DES JARDINS: Can we go to the top of
- 22 Line 4 at -- Page 4, Line 2, please.
- 23 And so you've proposed that the assessed
- 24 violation funds would be paid into a fund to cover
- 25 damages, loss of income, or other impacts from the

- 1 excessive diversions?
- 2 WITNESS SUARD: Yes, I think there needs to be
- 3 a fund to help all the individuals and businesses, the
- 4 residents in the Delta that are impacted by this.
- 5 MS. DES JARDINS: And I'd like to go to Page 5
- 6 at 12.
- 7 And there, you're proposing that the Board
- 8 prohibit use of specific roads and waterways for
- 9 construction traffic at specific times of year.
- 10 WITNESS SUARD: Yes. That's actually labeled
- 11 SHR-714. And it's a map.
- 12 And I -- again, I'm focusing on North Delta as
- 13 far as I -- I believe that the westside roads entirely
- 14 should be prohibited from being used -- and I think the
- 15 wells brought it up, too, that use Highway 5 and come
- 16 in from the east side.
- 17 It's an eastside project -- and to protect the
- 18 legacy towns and the whole west part of the Delta that
- 19 prohibit -- just flat-out prohibit use of those roads
- 20 for truck traffic more than, like, one truck -- dump
- 21 trucks.
- 22 MS. DES JARDINS: And let's go to Lines 21
- 23 through 24. And you suggest avoiding negative impacts
- 24 from water transports. You want to have Steamboat
- 25 Slough, Sutter Slough, Elk Slough, and the Sacramento

1 River between Sacramento to below Rio Vista may not be

- 2 used for tunnel equipment or supplies transport from
- 3 April through October?
- 4 WITNESS SUARD: Yes. I specified April
- 5 through October because those are prime recreation
- 6 months. I think other, like, fish agencies might not
- 7 like it other months. But I specified because of
- 8 the -- to minimize impact to recreation, that -- that
- 9 any kind of waterway or land tunnel traffic can't
- 10 happen during April through October.
- 11 MS. DES JARDINS: In those locations?
- 12 WITNESS SUARD: Yes.
- 13 MS. DES JARDINS: So let's go to Page 6 at
- 14 Line 4. And you actually suggest that DWR, MWD, USBR
- 15 be held liable for damages to all boats and docks along
- 16 the water route if wakes or accidents occur.
- 17 WITNESS SUARD: Yes. It's actually a
- 18 navigation law that said that. But enforcing that is
- 19 sometimes difficult. So having that be a stated
- 20 mitigation would be important.
- 21 MS. DES JARDINS: And there's a second part to
- 22 that where you propose that marinas or landowners with
- 23 docks along the barge traffic route should be entitled
- 24 to loss of income based on the posted rates of the
- 25 Sacramento Marina dockage?

- 1 WITNESS SUARD: Yes. I believe, especially
- 2 along the Sacramento River route, the DWR maps missed
- 3 quite a few recreation facilities. Ms. Daly talked
- 4 about that. And boaters are not going to keep their
- 5 boats at marinas like that if there's constant wakes.
- 6 And the problem is we don't know how many
- 7 boats. We don't know how many barges. If it's two
- 8 barges a day, that's not a big deal. If you've got,
- 9 you know, 200 barges a day, those marinas won't be able
- 10 to keep their boaters. And during the time of
- 11 construction, those marinas should be compensated for
- 12 the loss of income.
- 13 MS. DES JARDINS: Thank you. And Page 6 at
- 14 Line 10 through 12, I believe you propose that, if
- 15 helicopters or some other large flying vehicles are
- 16 used to transport construction equipment or tunnel
- 17 parts, you propose that the flights should be
- 18 prohibited from flying over Delta towns or communities,
- 19 marinas or RV parks or housing communities.
- 20 WITNESS SUARD: Speaking from experience,
- 21 helicopters flying over residential or businesses that
- 22 are carrying large equipment are very disturbing to
- 23 customers. And it's -- it's a very simple to just
- 24 helicopters pilots not to fly over populated places and
- 25 not over the legacy communities. They can pick flight

- 1 paths over, you know, like, open fields.
- 2 MS. DES JARDINS: Okay. And then I'd like to
- 3 go to Page 8 at Line 6. And I think you were proposing
- 4 as a condition of permit DWR required to complete a
- 5 survey and report of all known and unknown drinking
- 6 water wells, natural gas wells, wastewater wells, and
- 7 oil wells within the footprint, within vibration range
- 8 of the footprint?
- 9 WITNESS SUARD: Yes. And I'm proposing that
- 10 because the DWR maps and all the information they've
- 11 used in this hearing omitted a lot of existing wells.
- 12 They omitted homes and recreation facilities.
- 13 And I actually provided -- trying to be
- 14 helpful, I provided SHR-705, 706, 707, 708, all of
- which are public records available at California's
- 16 website that showed -- and provide even Excel
- 17 spreadsheets that shows all of the gas wells and -- by
- 18 their GPS coordinates. Unfortunately, the older wells
- 19 don't have the correct one.
- 20 And I believe that, before a final pathway is
- 21 determined, they better look at -- you know, get
- 22 better, more accurate records of what they are doing.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Thank you, Ms. Suard.
- 24 And I'd like to go to Page 8 at Line 20 to 21.
- 25 You propose that the Board require DWR to establish --

1 or the petitioners to establish and maintain a fund to

- 2 reimburse Delta landowners for damages caused by DWR
- 3 managements of high flows and low flows through the
- 4 Delta?
- 5 WITNESS SUARD: Yes. Having listened to a lot
- 6 of different people's testimony and the battles they've
- 7 had with DWR over many years, 50-year span, it's very
- 8 clear that that there has to be some agency or -- and
- 9 the funding to protect the people who are going to be
- 10 most impacted. And that's anybody along those barge
- 11 routes, anybody whose business is impacted by road
- 12 closures due to barge transportation or trucks,
- 13 excessive trucking or road damage.
- 14 And it just seems reasonable to make the cost
- 15 of mitigation, the impacts to sensitive receptors, be
- 16 that a part of the cost of this project.
- 17 MS. DES JARDINS: And I'd like to go to Page 9
- 18 on Line 1. You recommend that the fund be managed by a
- 19 designated county person in each Delta area county or
- 20 another local Delta entity?
- 21 WITNESS SUARD: Yes. I -- I believe that
- 22 county people tend to have vested interest in
- 23 protecting the people in the counties -- or there would
- 24 be a Delta agency that would receive those funds, that
- 25 would then utilize those funds and make it a little bit

- 1 easier on -- you know, you're talking about farmers
- 2 who, you know, have their impacts. And they might
- 3 never have been on a computer or anything. Just make
- 4 it a more local type of fund specifically to mitigate
- 5 those individuals and businesses and residences that
- 6 are impacted by WaterFix construction and operation.
- 7 MS. DES JARDINS: Thank you, Ms. Suard.
- 8 And, finally, I'd like to go to Line 4 and
- 9 Page 24 -- I mean, Line 24 at Page 4.
- 10 And Ms. Suard, I think you noted here that
- 11 CalSim has different conversion formulas for -- is it
- 12 for cfs to acre-feet?
- 13 WITNESS SUARD: Yes. I -- over -- probably
- 14 since 2009, I've been noticing use of different
- 15 conversion factors. And I just -- I think Water Board
- 16 is the one that seems to be in control of a lot of
- 17 this.
- 18 And since Water Board has published, in a way,
- 19 a conversion factor in -- when farmers or any other
- 20 diverters have -- we have to report. And we report in
- 21 gallons. And then there is a conversion chart on the
- 22 Water Board website, converts those gallons to
- 23 acre-feet. I'm just asking that all modeling and
- 24 documents conform to Water Board's conversion chart.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Thank you, Ms. Suard.

- 1 WITNESS SUARD: I'm just asking for
- 2 consistency.
- 3 MS. DES JARDINS: Yeah.
- 4 And, finally, on the last page of your di- --
- 5 your te- -- on Page 9 of 9, Line 12, you state that, so
- 6 far, DWR fails to recognize impacts and reports and
- 7 assessments when planning changes and -- such as the
- 8 proposed WaterFix tunnels.
- 9 Is this one of your main concerns?
- 10 WITNESS SUARD: Yes. I am expressing my
- 11 opinion that, after many years of submitting
- 12 comments -- and I did, you know, way back, starting --
- 13 I think starting 2003 on a marina to look at -- and
- 14 probably 2006, 2007 on inaccuracies in -- in what were
- 15 supposed to be Delta facts in several of those
- 16 different phases that we've all gone through.
- 17 And I've submitted information to Bay Delta
- 18 Conservation Plan. And they're all being ignored. You
- 19 know, we do exist. And even if they want to pretend we
- 20 don't exist, we do exist.
- MS. DES JARDINS: Thank you, Ms. Suard.
- That concludes my cross-examination.
- 23 WITNESS SUARD: Thank you.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: All right. Once
- 25 again, example of friendly cross to expand the

1 witness's testimony, which apparently we are allowing.

- 2 On that note, I assume you don't need any
- 3 redirect.
- 4 At this point, I'm not going to ask Ms. Suard
- 5 to move her exhibits, since there are so many changes
- 6 that she needs to make. So I --
- 7 WITNESS SUARD: I --
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: No. I will direct
- 9 you to send an e-mail to which you will be transmitting
- 10 your revised -- was it 701 Revision 2, anyway, and
- 11 clarify in that e-mail the exhibits that you have
- 12 withdrawn and those that you will be moving into the
- 13 record.
- 14 Please do so by close of business tomorrow,
- 15 meaning 5:00 p.m.
- 16 WITNESS SUARD: Thank you. Will do.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: With that, are
- 18 there any other housekeeping matters?
- 19 MR. MIZELL: Is there any time frame when you
- 20 would like any objections should we disagree with the
- 21 submitted exhibits?
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER DODUC: You may have until
- 23 5:00 p.m. on Wednesday.
- With that, we're adjourned.
- 25 (Proceedings adjourned at 4:53 p.m.)

1	STATE OF CALIFORNIA)) ss.
2	COUNTY OF MARIN)
3	I, DEBORAH FUQUA, a Certified Shorthand
4	Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify
5	that the foregoing proceedings (Pages 142 through 255)
6	were reported by me, a disinterested person, and
7	thereafter transcribed under my direction into
8	typewriting and which typewriting is a true and correct
9	transcription of said proceedings.
10	I further certify that I am not of counsel or
11	attorney for either or any of the parties in the
12	foregoing proceeding and caption named, nor in any way
13	interested in the outcome of the cause named in said
14	caption.
15	Dated the 3rd day of September, 2018.
16	
17	
18	DEBORAH FUQUA
19	CSR NO. 12948
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

```
1 State of California
 2
   County of Sacramento
 3
         I, Candace L. Yount, Certified Shorthand Reporter
 4
    for the State of California, County of Sacramento, do
 5
 б
   hereby certify:
 7
         That I was present at the time of the above
    proceedings;
 9
         That I took down in machine shorthand notes all
    proceedings had and testimony given;
10
11
         That I thereafter transcribed said shorthand notes
12
   with the aid of a computer;
         That Pages 1 - 141 are a full, true, and correct
13
    transcription of said shorthand notes, and a full, true
15
    and correct transcript of all proceedings had and
    testimony taken;
16
17
         That I am not a party to the action or related to
18
    a party or counsel;
         That I have no financial or other interest in the
19
   outcome of the action.
20
21
22
   Dated: September 3, 2018
23
24
25
                        Candace L. Yount, CSR No. 2737
```

California Reporting, LLC - (510) 224-4476 www.CaliforniaReporting.com